

# **From Testing to Teaching: The Use of Interim Assessments in Classroom Instruction**

By

Margaret E. Goertz  
Leslie Nabors Oláh  
Matthew Riggan



The Consortium for Policy Research in Education includes:

University of Pennsylvania

Teachers College Columbia University

Harvard University

Stanford University

University of Michigan

University of Wisconsin-Madison

Northwestern University

## **Consortium for Policy Research in Education**

The Consortium for Policy Research in Education (CPRE) unites seven of the nation's leading research institutions to improve elementary and secondary education through research on policy, finance, school reform, and school governance. Members of CPRE are the University of Pennsylvania, Teachers College Columbia University, Harvard University, Stanford University, the University of Michigan, the University of Wisconsin-Madison, and Northwestern University.

CPRE is currently examining how alternative approaches to education reform--such as new accountability policies, teacher compensation, whole-school reform approaches, and efforts to contract out instructional services--address issues of coherence, incentives and capacity. The results of this research are shared with policymakers, educators, practitioners, and other interested individuals and organizations in order to promote improvements in policy design and implementation.

---

**Want to learn more about new and upcoming CPRE publications, project research findings, or where CPRE researchers are presenting? Please visit our Web site at <http://www.cpre.org> or sign up for our e-newsletter, In-Sites, at [insites@gse.upenn.edu](mailto:insites@gse.upenn.edu).**

---

## **CPRE Research Report Series**

Research Reports are issued by CPRE to facilitate the exchange of ideas among policymakers, practitioners, and researchers who share an interest in education policy. The views expressed in the reports are those of individual authors, and are not necessarily shared by CPRE, or its institutional partners.

For more information, visit our website [www.cpre.org](http://www.cpre.org), or call us at (215) 573-0700.



## **Consortium for Policy Research in Education**

University of Pennsylvania | Teachers College | Harvard University |  
Stanford University | University of Michigan | University of Wisconsin-  
Madison | Northwestern University

---

# **From Testing to Teaching: The Use of Interim Assessments in Classroom Instruction**

By

Margaret E. Goertz  
Leslie Nabors Oláh  
Matthew Riggan

CPRE Research Report # RR-65

---

Our research was funded by a National Science Foundation grant (#REC-0529485) to the Consortium for Policy Research in Education (CPRE). Opinions expressed in this report are those of the authors and do not necessarily reflect the views of the National Science Foundation, the study districts, CPRE, or its institutional members.

**December 2009**

Copyright 2010 by Margaret E. Goertz, Leslie Nabors Oláh, and Matthew Riggan

---

## Table of Contents

---

About the Authors	i
Acknowledgements	ii
Chapter 1: Introduction and Study Framework	1
Chapter 2: Methodology	36
Chapter 3: The District and School Role in Interim Assessments	60
Chapter 4: Learning to Learn From Interim Assessment Data: How Teachers Analyze and Respond to Results	106
Chapter 5: Interim Assessments in the Context of Teachers' Formative Assessment Practice	152
Chapter 6: Doing More with Less? The Relationship Between Teacher Capacity and Formative Assessment Practice	177
Chapter 7: Summary and Policy Implications	224

## About the Authors

**Margaret E. Goertz** is co-director of the Consortium for Policy Research in Education (CPRE) and a professor of education policy in the Graduate School of Education at the University of Pennsylvania (Penn GSE). She specializes in the study of state and federal education finance and governance policy. She has conducted extensive research on state education reform policies, state teacher policies, and state and federal programs for special-needs students. Her current research activities look at the impact of standards-based reform in elementary schools and high schools, the implementation of the No Child Left Behind Act of 2001, and state and local assessment and accountability policies. She also studies how school districts and schools allocate resources in support of standards-based reform.

**Leslie Nabors Oláh** is a senior researcher at CPRE and research assistant professor at Penn GSE. She specializes in the relationship between cognition and instruction, including the role that teacher assessment practice plays in this relationship. Her current research activities center around formative assessment in elementary mathematics. She recently served as co-principal investigator on an NSF-funded study of teachers' use of mathematics interim assessments in Philadelphia. She was trained as a developmental psychologist at the Harvard University Graduate School of Education, where she also received an Ed.M. in Methodology in Developmental Research. She has published and presented work on infant vocabulary development and on K-1 mathematical development, and is a co-developer of the Penn Research-Informed Mathematics Education (PRIME) initiative, a professional development program designed to support urban teachers' instruction and assessment in mathematics.

**Matthew Riggan** is a researcher at CPRE and a lecturer at Penn GSE. He specializes in school leadership, organizational learning and change, and qualitative research methods. His current research activities include evaluations of two initiatives: 1) the School District of Philadelphia's Twenty First Century Skills Project, an initiative to improve postsecondary transitions for high school students; and 2) an evaluation of the Benwood Initiative, an effort to scale-up promising reforms in low-performing schools in Hamilton County, TN. He is also involved in two studies focused on how teachers generate, interpret, and act on information about student understanding of mathematical concepts.

## **Acknowledgements**

We are grateful to the many people who made this study possible. Our work would not have been possible without the outstanding cooperation of the teachers and school and district leaders in our two study districts. They welcomed us into their districts, schools and classrooms, patiently answered our many questions, and provided invaluable insights and information. We are also indebted to the members of our research team. Nancy Lawrence oversaw data collection in several schools, contributed to the design of data collection and analysis instruments, tirelessly coded interviews, and co-authored Chapters 3 and 4 of this report. Joy Anderson, Andrea Oettinger, Claire Passantino, and John Weathers assisted in data collection and analysis. Heather Hill and Ed Silver helped us contextualize our study within the field of mathematics education and assisted with instrument design and content analysis of the Philadelphia and Cumberland interim assessments. Susan Fuhrman helped conceptualize the study questions and design and co-authored the research proposal. Joan Herman and Scott Marion provided thoughtful and thorough reviews of an earlier draft of this work. Finally, Kelly Stanton skillfully edited this report.

Our research was funded by a National Science Foundation grant (#REC-0529485) to the Consortium for Policy Research in Education (CPRE). Opinions expressed in this report are those of the authors and do not necessarily reflect the views of the National Science Foundation, the study districts, CPRE, or its institutional members.

# **CHAPTER 1**

## **Introduction and Study Framework**

### **Purpose of the Study**

The past ten years have witnessed an explosion in the use of interim assessments by school districts across the country. A primary reason for this rapid growth is the assumption that interim assessments can inform and improve instructional practice and thereby contribute to increased student achievement. Testing companies, states, and districts have become invested in selling or creating interim assessments and data management systems designed to help teachers, principals, and district leaders make sense of student data, identify areas of strengths and weaknesses, identify instructional strategies for targeted students, and much more. Districts are keeping their interim tests even under pressure to cut budgets (Sawchuk, 2009). The U.S. Department of Education is using its Race to the Top program to encourage school districts to develop formative or interim assessments as part of comprehensive state assessment systems.

Much of the rhetoric around interim assessments paints a rosy picture, often with the ultimate claim that such measures will lead to increased student achievement. Much of the belief in the potential of interim assessments to improve student learning comes from the growing body of research on formative assessment. However, the majority of this research has not focused on interim assessments themselves, but rather practices that are embedded within classroom instruction. Very few studies exist on how interim assessments are actually used, by individual teachers in classrooms, by principals, and by districts. Furthermore, we know little about how teachers and other educators use the results from such assessments, the conditions that support their ability to use these

data to improve instruction, or the interaction of interim assessments with other classroom assessment practices. Our study begins to fill that vacuum.

The purpose of this exploratory study is to examine the use of interim assessments and the policy supports that promote use to improve instruction, focusing on elementary school mathematics. We use the term “interim assessments” to refer to assessments that a) evaluate student knowledge and skills, typically within a limited time frame; and b) the results of which can be easily aggregated and analyzed across classrooms, schools, or even districts (Perie, Marion, & Gong, 2009).

Drawing on in-depth case studies of nine elementary schools located in two school districts, this study addresses four questions:

1. What policy supports at the school and district levels enhance the use of interim assessments to change instruction? How does instructional support, the nature of professional development, the sophistication of local data systems, and the school- and teacher-level incentives for improved instruction affect teachers’ use of interim assessment data?
2. How do elementary school teachers, individually and collectively, learn from interim assessment results in mathematics and apply that knowledge to instructional decisions about content, pedagogy, and working with individual students?
3. In what ways are interim assessments situated within the wider context of teachers’ formative assessment practices and tools?
4. What is the relationship among teacher capacity, analysis of assessment information, and teaching practice?

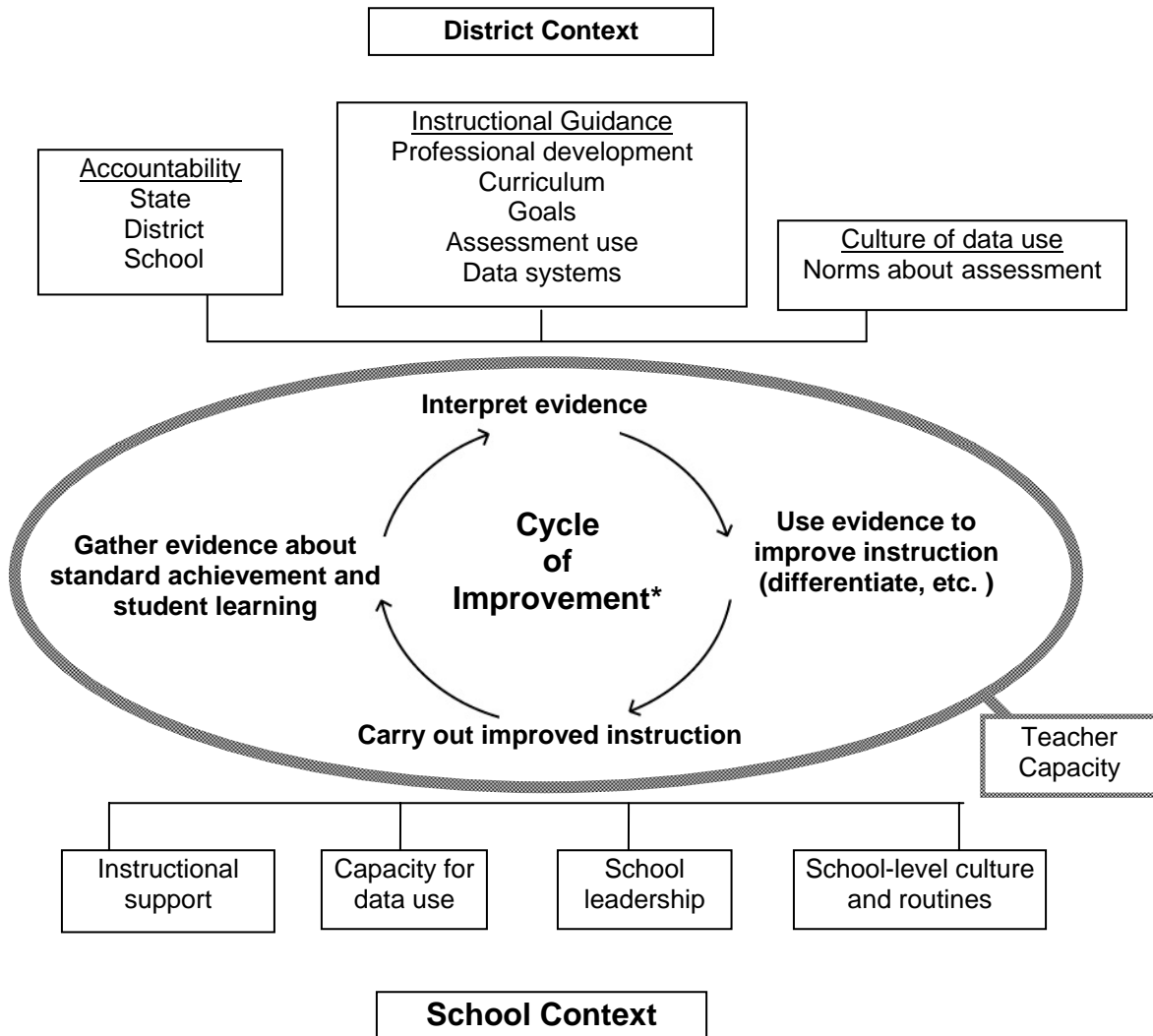


## Study Framework

The framework for this study focuses on teachers' use of interim assessment data in a *cycle of instructional improvement* (See Figure 1.1); that is, how teachers gather or access evidence about student learning, analyze and interpret that evidence, use evidence to plan instruction, and carry out improved instruction. Many factors influence how teachers access, manage, interpret, and act on data, as well as the types of data available to them. In this study, we are particularly interested in how *district* and *school* policies and practices support educators' views of and approaches to interim and formative assessment, encourage productive use of these assessments with various capacity-building approaches, and ultimately support changes in instruction. At the district level, we focus on the accountability context, instructional guidance, and the culture of data use. At the school level, this study attends to instructional support, capacity for data use, school leadership, and school-level culture and routines.

This section summarizes the literature that informed the development of our conceptual framework, data collection, and data analysis.

**Figure 1.1. Study Framework**



**\*Marshall S. Smith, Hewlett Foundation, 2004**

**Cycle of instructional improvement.** Cycles of instructional improvement have their roots in quality improvement models outside of education. Perhaps the best known of these are the Deming, or Plan-Do-Study-Act cycle that forms the basis for Total Quality Management, and define-measure-analyze-improve-control (DMAIC) methodology central to the Six Sigma process (DeFeo & Barnard, 2005). Both cycles draw heavily on the early work of W. Edwards Deming (1986) and Joseph Juran (1986). Later developments in the field of organizational theory highlighted the importance of “loops” of learning, with single-loop learning referring to the process by which organizations detect and correct error, and double-loop learning referring to the ability to question or modify organizational policies or norms (Argyris & Schön, 1978). Such theories were widely adopted in the private sector in the 1980s and 90s, as businesses struggled to balance the demands of growth, speed, and flexibility (Senge, 1990). In social science research, cycles of improvement were described in the pragmatic philosophies of John Dewey (1946) and Kurt Lewin (1946), who argued that social change was the product of iterative stages of analysis, intervention, and study. Both believed that the purpose of theory was the improvement of objective social conditions, which could be confirmed or disconfirmed through the continued collection and analysis of data (Greenwood & Levin, 1998). This belief laid the foundation for action research, which has in turn influenced the field of practitioner research and inquiry in education.

Cycles of instructional improvement are essentially models of recursive decision making. Whether at the state, district, school, or classroom level, the basic logic of these cycles is that professionals are engaged in ongoing decision-making that affects their performance. Improved performance relies upon access to good information and the capacity to analyze and act on it (Supovitz, 2006). These continuous improvement processes—often referred to as inquiry cycles—have been championed by states, districts, and external reform organizations. The Northwest Regional Education

Laboratory (2001) breaks the cycle into a sequence of four processes: understanding, planning, implementing, and reflecting. The Technology Alliance, a state-level reform organization in Washington, posits a six-step cycle: establishing desired outcomes, defining questions, collecting and organizing data, making meaning of data, taking action, and evaluating the actions taken (Technology Alliance, n.d.). In its knowledge-building cycle for in-service teachers, the New Zealand Ministry of Education introduces a process with four major steps: identifying the learning needs of students, teachers, and school leaders; identifying inquiry or research questions; designing and engaging in learning experiences that address those questions; and evaluating impact on teachers, school leaders, and students (Timperley, Wilson, Barrar, & Fung, 2007). The Coalition of Essential Schools advocates a similar process comprised of six steps: developing a vision for teaching and learning, formulating researchable questions, designing instruction, teaching and collecting data, analyzing data, and deriving implications for changing practice (Cushman, 1999). Additionally, countless school districts disseminate modified versions of the Deming cycle (Plan-Do-Study-Act) as a model for continuous improvement.

Cycles of improvement have been applied to multiple aspects of district, school, and classroom practice. At the district level, standardized test score data have been used to make decisions about school and district performance goals, identify supports or sanctions for low-performing schools, and evaluate school performance (Supovitz, 2006). Other data factor prominently into district improvement cycles depending on the focus of inquiry. For example, a recent initiative to reduce the dropout rate among secondary students in Portland, Oregon identified course grades (specifically, failure in multiple classes) and low attendance as the primary risk factors for dropping out of high school. This led to the development of intensive, school-based interventions in 9<sup>th</sup> grade

for the purposes of boosting attendance and reducing course failure among high-risk students (Stid, O'Neill, & Colby, 2009).

At the school level, state assessment data have been used to determine professional development needs, evaluate teachers, and identify students in need of intensive support (Kerr, Marsh, Ikemoto, Darilek, & Barney, 2006). Interim assessment data have been used for many of the same purposes, as well as to promote differentiated instruction at the classroom level and monitor teacher and school progress toward performance goals (Bulkley, Christman, Goertz, & Lawrence, 2008; Clune & White, 2008). Data on student behavior and other climate characteristics have been used to implement and monitor school-level behavior support interventions (Horner & Sugai, 2004). The period of these cycles varies considerably. State assessment data tend to inform annual interventions such as school improvement planning and teacher evaluation, while interim assessment or behavior data are acted upon more rapidly in the form of re-teaching, deployment of staff, or referral of students for individual support (Perie, Marion, & Gong, 2009).

Improvement cycles at the classroom level tend to utilize different types of evidence and be directed toward different ends (Coburn & Talbert, 2006). Specifically, they tend to focus on the ways in which teachers surface student understandings and respond to errors or misconceptions in real time. This process has been referred to as “eliciting, interpreting, and acting” (Bell & Cowie, 2001) or as “eliciting, recognizing, and using information” (Ruiz-Primo & Furtak, 2004). Black and Wiliam (2006, p. 88) further specified this cycle as having six sequential stages:

1. A design, or intent, with formative opportunities built in;
2. Evoking of student responses;
3. Reception and interpretation of student responses;
4. Action based on interpretation of student responses;

5. Reception and interpretation of this action by the student; and,
6. Transition to the next part of the design.

While models of the cycle of instructional improvement vary in terms of the system level at which they occur and the number of steps and processes included, they all contain three fundamental elements: the deliberate collection of information, interpretation of the information collected, and action based upon that interpretation. Yet the connections between these elements are complex. Coburn and Talbert (2006) found that conceptions of validity and appropriate use of evidence generally varied by position within the system. District administrators tended to think of valid evidence in terms of psychometric properties or alignment with academic outcomes, while fewer teachers and principals held this view. On the other hand, teachers and frontline district administrators (as opposed to top-level administrators) were more likely to see evidence as valid if it provided insights into student thinking and reasoning. The authors concluded that “contrasts seem to reflect differences in the nature of administrators’ and teachers’ work. Those who had functions most closely linked with testing and accountability held conceptions [of the validity of evidence] consistent with those demands” (p. 485).

Further, implicit in all cycles of improvement is the connection between interpreting data and changing practice: the capacity to continually adjust or modify instruction based upon incoming data (Young, 2006). As such, these instructional improvement efforts constitute professional learning problems in themselves (Thompson & Zeuli, 1999; Honig & Ikemoto, 2008). Halverson, Pritchett, and Watson (2007) note that the process of interpreting and making decisions based upon data (referred to in their model as “actuation”) is organizational and social as much as cognitive, and thus reliant upon organizational resources, capacity, and routines. Some research has raised

questions about the capacity of teachers and administrators to analyze and interpret the data with which they are provided (Supovitz & Klein, 2003) and to act on their interpretations (Spillane, 2000). More complex still is the process of facilitating such learning within overlapping professional communities or across organizations and systems (Knapp, 2008). In sum, whether at the classroom, school, or district level, cycles of instructional improvement are complex processes requiring high levels of individual, organizational or systemic capacity to carry out.

The study framework presented in Figure 1.1 is designed to capture both the major elements of the cycles of instructional improvement described above and the contextual factors most likely to influence their enactment at the school and district level. Our framework has fewer steps than some models (e.g., Black & Wiliam, Coalition of Essential Schools), primarily because the establishment of specific goals is not included. While we recognize that the articulation of learning goals is an important aspect of *formative* assessment (Herman, Osmundson, Ayala, Schneider, & Timms, 2006; Black & Wiliam, 2009), the interim assessments that are the focus of this study are aligned with the study districts' standards and pacing schedules. We therefore assumed that the learning goals were implicit in the policy context in which interim assessments were adopted. Because a major focus of the study is how district and school factors influence interim assessment use by teachers, those dimensions are foregrounded in our model more than they are in most instructional improvement cycles.

While a common characteristic of all cycles of instructional improvement is the collection and interpretation of information about student learning, the manner and degree to which assessment shapes or informs these cycles varies depending on the type of assessments employed and how they are used. The following sections review uses and types of assessment more broadly, and then locate interim assessments within this wider context.

**Uses of assessment.** The uses of assessment data fall along a continuum ranging from summative to formative. Summative uses focus on evaluation or judgment, while formative uses tend to focus on feedback for performance improvement. Below, we synthesize some recent definitional discussions and show where interim assessments lie on the summative—formative continuum.

While the term “formative assessment” has been used to refer to a great variety of instructional practices, there has been a recent effort to put forth a common definition. This effort, in part, stems from “truth-in-advertising” concerns on the part of formative assessment purists who worry that private developers, as well as some states and school districts, are using recent interest in formative assessment to sell or create testing systems (Popham, 2008, p. 10). In 2006, the Council of Chief State School Officers (CCSSO), after soliciting advice from several well-known researchers in the field of assessment, proposed the following definition: “An assessment is formative to the extent that information from the assessment is used, during the instructional segment in which the assessment occurred, to adjust instruction with the intent of better meeting the needs of the students assessed” (CCSSO, 2006). The crucial point here is that an assessment (or assessment activity) provides the teacher with information that will help him or her in modifying instruction so that students can learn better. This focus on classroom use is one distinguishing characteristic of formative assessment. Popham (2008) adds that formative assessment is a *planned* process, noting that teachers (or students) should have access to carefully considered activities that are designed to elicit meaningful assessment information. Finally, we acknowledge that teachers who know a) how children learn (in general) and b) how knowledge in a particular domain is acquired will be able to both choose the most meaningful formative assessment tasks and activities and will also be best situated to interpret student understandings and to address



misunderstandings with appropriate instruction (National Research Council, 2001; Popham, 2008).

Another consideration, one that has sparked some controversy, is the timeframe in which instructional modification should occur in order to produce desired outcomes. The CCSSO definition offered above takes a conservative perspective on this issue by excluding assessment practices that do not inform instruction “during the instructional segment in which the assessment occurred.” Whether an “instructional segment” refers to an activity, a class period, or an instructional unit, however, is not specified. Likewise, Popham (2008) does not include timing in his definition, and his advice to practitioners encompasses formative assessment activities of various durations. Sadler maintains that “the primary distinction between formative and summative assessment relates to purpose and effect, not to timing” (1998, p. 120). Similarly, Wiliam and Leahy (2006) suggest that formative assessment can vary in length or period. Halverson, Pritchett, and Watson (2007) argue that the summative/formative dichotomy is overly simplistic:

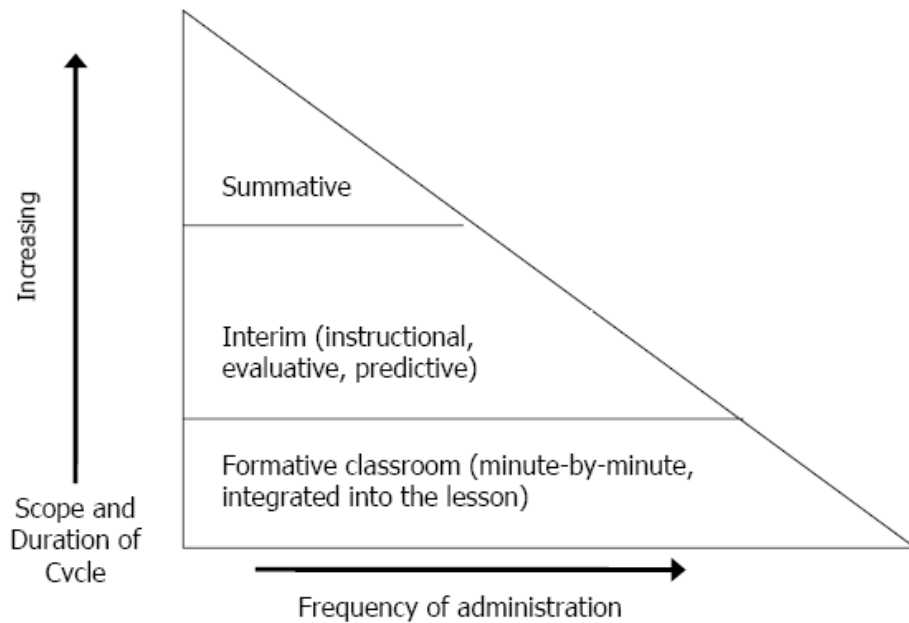
The distinction between summative and formative often lies in the perception of the communicators, not in the information itself. Thus, information generated, for example, through shared assessments or peer observation can be interpreted and used as evidence to summatively judge and discipline teachers, just as standardized test scores can be used to formatively reshape instructional practices (p.5).

Black and Wiliam define “formative” as “encompassing all those activities undertaken by teachers, and or/by their students, which provide information to be used as feedback to modify the teaching and learning activities in which they are engaged” (1998, pp. 7-8). Together, these views suggest at best a loose relationship between assessment type and use. Irrespective of scope or frequency, assessments may be

used to either render judgments or evaluations or to inform instructional decision making or practice.

On the other hand, Perie, Marion, and Gong (2009) explicitly state that formative assessments are shorter in period than either interim or summative assessments. As shown in Figure 1.2, they suggest that summative assessments are given at the end of instruction to provide information on what was learned. They are generally administered once a semester or year to measure students' performance against district or state content standards. Summative assessments are standardized, usually given statewide (but can be districtwide) and are often part of an accountability system. While schools may use these data to identify students in need of extra support, they are not designed to provide teachers with timely information about their current students' learning. Formative assessments, according to Perie, Marion, and Gong, occur in the natural course of teaching and learning. They are built into classroom instructional activities and provide teachers and students with ongoing, daily information about what students are learning and how teachers might improve instruction so that learning gaps and misunderstandings can be remedied. These assessments are not designed to provide information that can be aggregated at the school or district level.

**Figure 1.2. Relationship between Scope and Frequency of Assessment Administration**



Source: Perie, Marion and Gong (2009)

The question of timing and period takes on added importance when considered in the context of current research about formative assessment. The recent upsurge of interest in formative assessment has been driven largely by research suggesting a strong, positive relationship to student achievement. Short-cycle formative assessment practices—largely those that are based on information collected by teachers within their classrooms—have a substantial research base to support the contention that they are one of the potentially most powerful means to improve the quality of teaching and raise student performance (Black & Wiliam, 1998; Crooks, 1988; Natriello, 1987). However, the evidence for the effects of medium- or long-cycle formative assessment—including potentially formative uses of interim assessment (discussed below) —on student achievement is less persuasive.

**Types of assessment.** Perie, Marion, and Gong (2009) have suggested that assessments vary by both frequency and curricular scope. Frequency may range from

several times per class period to once per year. Wiliam and Leahy (2006) suggest that frequency of administration is an important distinguishing characteristic among different kinds of assessment. In their discussion of formative assessment types, they describe short-, medium-, and long-cycle formative assessments. Short-cycle assessments are those that provide feedback to teachers within a single class period; medium-cycle assessments are those provide feedback to educators within a curricular unit; and long-cycle assessments are those that provide information about students less frequently, usually annually or bi-annually.

Curricular scope refers to the breadth of content assessed. Perie, Marion, and Gong (2009) note that the uniformity of assessment increases with scope; for example, end-of-year assessments are administered to large numbers of schools and students (usually at the state level) and have a broad subject matter focus, while teacher questioning routines can address individual student misunderstandings and often target smaller domains of knowledge. Not surprisingly, these authors suggest that scope increases as frequency decreases. Along these two continua of frequency and scope lie literally hundreds of assessment opportunities for educators.

**Defining and locating interim assessments.** Interim assessments reside at the midpoint on both the scope and frequency continua. Interim assessments would generally be considered “medium-cycle” assessments under the Wiliam and Leahy (2006) typology. They are administered at regular intervals, usually of several weeks, most often at the district level. They cover common subject matter, allowing for aggregation from classroom to school to district. On the other hand, each assessment covers far less academic content (or covers content in less depth) than annual state assessments, and are currently not administered at the state level.

Similarly, interim assessments occupy a gray area between formative and summative uses of assessment. There is considerable debate about the degree to

which interim assessments may be used formatively. Claims of effectiveness made by developers and providers, for example, routinely cite research on short-cycle formative assessment as evidence for the impact of interim assessment. To date, however, there is a conspicuous absence of evidence that interim assessments have effects on either instructional modification or student learning (Shepard, 2005).

Very little research exists on how interim assessments are actually used by individual teachers in classrooms, by principals, and by districts, or on their impact on student performance. Some recent studies surveyed and interviewed teachers about their use of interim test results in instruction. Many of these teachers reported that interim test results helped them monitor student progress and identify skill gaps for their students, and led them to modify curriculum and instruction (cf. Christman et al., 2009; Clune & White, 2008; Stecher, Epstein, Hamilton, Marsh, Robyn, McCombs, Russell, & Naftel, 2008). Stecher et al. (2008) found that 53% to 73% of study districts in California, Georgia and Pennsylvania used interim or progress tests in elementary and middle school mathematics (a focus of their study) in 2006. About three-quarters of the teachers indicated that the results of these progress tests helped them identify and correct gaps in curriculum and instruction. Similarly, 86% of teachers in Providence, Rhode Island reported that they modified instruction because of interim assessment tests (Clune & White, 2008). These activities included aligning instruction with assessments and other standards, paying more attention to weak skills, and focusing on content to be covered during each assessment period. Most instructional modifications were remedial, however, such as reviewing problems from the assessments. Teachers in a small sample of low-performing Philadelphia schools also reported re-teaching content and skills assessed on the interim tests (Christman et al., 2009). Assessment results were used by schools in both districts to identify both formal and informal professional development, particularly by school-based coaches. These studies,

however, did not examine how individual teachers actually analyzed and used these data to inform their classroom practice.

There are also few publicly available large-scale studies on the impact of interim assessments on student learning. Henderson and colleagues from the Regional Educational Laboratory Northeast and Islands (REL-NEI) examined the effect of quarterly benchmark exams in mathematics on 8<sup>th</sup>-grade state test scores. Using an interrupted time-series design, they found that, after two years of implementation of the benchmark assessment program, participating schools posted small, non-significant gains over comparison schools (Henderson, Petrosino, Guckenburger, & Hamilton, 2008). In another study, researchers from MDRC evaluated the impact of the Formative Assessments of Student Thinking in Reading (FAST-R) on 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 4<sup>th</sup>-grade state test scores and on SAT-9 performance. Using a comparative interrupted time-series design similar to that used in the REL-NEI study, these researchers found “generally positive [but] not statistically significant” effects of FAST-R on state reading scores, as well as statistically non-significant effects on SAT-9 performance, subscale scores of the state test, as well as across subgroups (Quint, Sepanik, & Smith, 2008, p.41). Authors of both studies caution that one to two years may be insufficient time to see effects on student learning. Similarly, neither study incorporated the effect of other, concurrent professional development programs into their quantitative analysis. It is possible, note Quint, Sepanik, and Smith (2008), that while the interim assessment “may have represented a contribution to teachers’ knowledge and skills, this contribution was not very different from what teachers would have received had they and their schools not participated in FAST-R” (p. 61).

Perie, Marion, and Gong (2009) suggest that interim assessments have multiple uses. They may predict student performance on a summative, accountability assessment; they may provide information for an evaluation of a program; or, they may

diagnose student strengths and weaknesses. However, because these authors adopt a narrow, time and scope-constrained definition of formative assessment, they also argue that interim assessments are distinct from formative assessment.

Interim assessments (1) evaluate students' knowledge and skills relative to a specific set of academic goals, typically within a limited time frame: and (2) are designed to inform decisions both at the classroom and beyond the classroom level, such as the school or district level (pp. 6-7).

[While interim assessments] may be given at the classroom level to provide information for the teacher, a crucial distinction is that [unlike formative assessments] these results can be meaningfully aggregated and reported at a broader level (p. 6).

Beyond frequency and scope considerations, researchers have noted other obstacles to using interim assessments formatively. In particular, in a desire to limit instructional time taken for testing, districts have opted for interim assessments that are quick to administer and score—generally all multiple-choice formats—and restricted the number of items given on any one assessment. Both these trends limit the use of interim assessments for formative use. Even if multiple-choice items are written to provide instructionally tractable information, such information still remains an inference made on the part of the teacher. Open-ended or constructed-response items, on the other hand, allow students to reveal their own understandings and misunderstandings. Likewise, while 20 items may be sufficient to obtain adequate reliability coefficients at the district level, teachers want to use subscale scores for individual students or for groups of 2 to 10 students. These subscales, which can be made from as few as 2 to 3 items, can easily result in faulty conclusions (Herman & Baker, 2005). More generally, a basic tension exists between those who have the most to learn from aggregated scores on district-wide assessments (e.g., district administrators) and those who believe that

looking at student work is the best way to learn about individual student competencies (e.g., many classroom teachers). While looking at student work is labor-intensive and more difficult to standardize, it has been argued that data from scored assessments tend to give only a gross sense of student performance (Shepard, 2005).

In this report, we treat the use of interim assessments as an empirical question. This report does not assume that interim assessments are by definition formative, but leaves open the possibility that they may be used formatively. As such, we do not employ the more restrictive definition of formative assessment adopted by Perie, Marion, and Gong, relying instead on the use-based definition similar to that of Black and Wiliam. In the chapters that follow, we describe in detail the ways in which teachers do or do not use interim assessments formatively, the factors associated with that use, and the manner in which interim assessments relate to teacher assessment tools and practices that are explicitly formative.

**Teacher capacity.** We must also consider that teachers vary greatly in their ability to incorporate meaningful formative assessment into their instructional routines and that more knowledge about the relationship between teacher capacity and formative assessment practices would help to inform policies to promote this kind of teaching. Teacher capacity to analyze interim assessment results can be looked at from two complementary perspectives. The first asks what capacity the teachers need to have in order to use interim assessment scores to inform instruction, while the second asks what role the interim assessments might play in helping develop teachers' capacity for teaching elementary-level mathematics. This study directly addresses only the first issue. Below, we present research findings on teachers' capacity for carrying out high-quality formative assessment.

Sadler (1998) notes that “highly competent teachers” bring six “resources” to the act of formative assessment: content-area knowledge, attitudes or dispositions toward



teaching and learners, skill in constructing and/or compiling assessment tasks, knowledge of standards, experience assessing across tasks and time, and expertise in giving students feedback. In order to describe how teachers in our sample use interim assessments, we consider these resources in our study.

***Content-area knowledge.*** The interplay between subject matter and formative assessment practice has been a topic of both theoretical and practical discussion. While scholars and practitioners may disagree on the relative importance of content-knowledge expertise in buttressing formative assessment practice, most agree that teachers must have at least sufficient knowledge of content in order to establish or interpret learning goals, and research indicates that teachers with strong subject-matter expertise can better understand student misconceptions and adapt instruction accordingly (Aschbacher & Alonzo, 2004; Duschl & Gitomer, 1997; Fennema, Franke, Carpenter, & Carey, 1993). Other work points to the positive relationship between accuracy of teacher interpretation or feedback and student learning (Herman & Choi, 2008). We recognize that mathematical content knowledge among elementary school teachers is generally weak (Hill, Schilling, & Ball, 2004), but that it is extremely important both for assessing student learning and for providing developmentally appropriate feedback to students. For example, fragile mathematical content knowledge may lead teachers to use questions that are generic (e.g., affective or metacognitive) instead of topic specific (Watson, 2006).

In addition to having a deep and connected knowledge of mathematical content, educators should know about the development of mathematical knowledge and about learning more generally. Specifically, it is crucial for teachers and assessment developers to know how mathematical reasoning develops. For example, the National Research Council urges that assessment design begin with “a model of learning,” supported by empirical research (2001, p. 178-79). In a similar vein, formative

assessment advocates have long recognized the need for teachers to know: a) where students are in their learning, b) where they need to go, and c) how to get there (Black & William, 1998, 2006). The type of knowledge is related to, yet goes beyond, knowing the mathematics that we expect children to learn.

***Attitudes and dispositions.*** Previous research indicates that teacher attitudes toward assessment and learning play a role in formative assessment practice. Marshall and Drummond (2006) argue that true formative assessment should become “much more than the application of certain procedures—questioning, feedback, sharing the criteria with the learner and peer and self assessment—but about the realization of certain principles of teaching and learning” (p. 135). In their study of 27 video-recorded lessons, only one-fifth contained more than a superficial rendering of formative assessment practice. Looking at interview data on these teachers’ beliefs, the researchers found that the minority of teachers who practiced the “spirit” of formative assessment both claimed to value pupil autonomy and to hold themselves responsible for student learning to a greater degree than did teachers whose practice merely touched on the “letter” of formative assessment practice (p.144). With respect to teaching mathematics, teachers’ beliefs about and previous experience with mathematics influence their perspectives on teaching mathematics (cf. Putnam, Heaton, Prawat, & Remillard, 1992). For example, a belief that students do not like mathematics may lead a teacher to emphasize “relevant and fun” activities with the intent of increasing student interest in the subject (Borko, Eisenhart, Brown, Underhill, Jones, & Agard, 1992, p. 205).

Naturally, just as teachers’ experiences are influenced by their beliefs, so too are beliefs transformed by experience. Briscoe and Wells’ (2002) case study of one teacher revealed that, in this instance, the teacher’s reflection on her beliefs about teaching and about domain knowledge preceded change in assessment practice, although others note

that change in practice, even at a cursory level, can lead to changes in attitudes and dispositions (Black & Wiliam, 1998; Tierney, 2006). In either case, it is necessary to include teachers' beliefs toward teaching, learning, assessment, and domain knowledge when looking at formative assessment practice.

***Skill in constructing assessment tasks.*** As early as 1985, Stiggins and Bridgeford noted that, although classroom-level assessment is a preferred method of assessment by teachers, “research on classroom assessment has tended to focus on standardized tests and has paid minimal attention to teacher-developed assessments” (p. 271). While this situation has changed in the past two decades, the fact is that systematic research on classroom-level assessment remains rare. One survey of a representative sample of teachers in three states indicates that at least half of them use “classroom assessments” on at least a weekly basis (Stecher & Hamilton, 2006, p.7). While it is not clear the degree to which these assessments are curriculum-embedded or teacher developed, teachers must still interpret and act on information from several different data sources. Thus, we believe that any thorough study of teacher use of one type of assessment should also take into account teachers' more global assessment practice.

***Knowledge of standards.*** If formative assessment is the process of iteratively adjusting instruction based on information about where students are in their understanding relative to a learning goal, then a teacher's knowledge of standards is crucial to this progression. Knowledge of standards may begin with familiarity with state or professional standards, which have been seen as both clarifying the goals of teaching on one hand (Porter, 1989) and potentially “de-skilling” the work of teachers (Apple & Jungck, 1990). Furthermore, teachers' relationship to standards may change over time, as they develop more support for interpreting and acting on them (Kauffman, Johnson, Kardos, Liu, & Peske, 2002). In a recent study of NCLB implementation in three states,

between 80-90% of math and science teachers reported that “[state] standards are useful for planning lessons” (Stecher, et al., 2008, p. 65). As Black and Wiliam (2006) point out, however, an in-depth knowledge of learning goals goes beyond this basic awareness of state standards. It would include taking an ontological stance vis-à-vis the subject discipline. For example, when teaching mathematics, teachers need to be aware that, “it is possible to ‘deliver’ the subject matter rather than to help students learn it with understanding” (p. 85); hence, part of developing formative assessment practice in mathematics is resisting this transmission model of teaching.

***Experience in assessment.*** Stiggins (1991) notes that assessment literacy is crucial for not only developing assessment(s), but also for interpretation and critique. While elementary school teachers are familiar with methods of classroom assessment, they are less informed about large-scale tests. Teachers do not routinely receive graduate-level course work in assessment/measurement, and their administrators may be no more knowledgeable (Impara & Plake, 1995). This general lack of building-level expertise limits available supports for teachers who must administer, score, interpret, analyze, and act on district-wide assessments.

***Expertise in providing feedback.*** Research on classroom feedback is not new to the field of education. In a 1986 meta analysis of 21 studies, teachers who had distinct instructional processes to follow based on test outcomes, and who had received explicit directions about providing feedback to students based on the data from the assessments, demonstrated significantly higher growth in student achievement than those teachers who used their own judgment about how to respond to the data (Fuchs & Fuchs, 1986). The fact remains, however, that many teachers are currently not able to use assessment results to plan subsequent instruction (Heritage, Kim, Vendlinski, & Herman, 2009).

As part of formative assessment practice, questioning is seen as arising from minute-by-minute “moments of contingency,” which, if successfully pursued, allow for the regulation of learning by making student understanding (and misunderstanding) explicit (Black & Wiliam, 2006). The teacher, therefore, relinquishes control over classroom dialogue in order to allow students to express their own understandings. According to this premise, once student understanding has been assessed, the teacher can adjust instruction accordingly, leading to better learning outcomes. Viewing teacher practice in this way has resulted in a fundamental reconceptualization of questioning and feedback from typology-based to process-oriented and from teacher-driven to socially negotiated. This process of monitoring student understanding has been referred to as “gathering, interpreting, and acting” (Bell & Cowie, 2005) or as “eliciting, recognizing, and using information” (Ruiz-Primo & Furtak, 2004).

**Policy supports for data use.** The literature on data-driven (or data-informed) decision making (DDDM) has identified several barriers to and conditions for successful use of assessment data: accountability context, instructional guidance systems, data systems, staff capacity, school-level routines and structures, culture of data use and inquiry, and leadership.

**Accountability context.** The accountability context of a school district encompasses how school performance is defined and judged, including the use of standardized assessments; the frequency and nature of assessments and other measures of performance; and the consequences attached to performance levels or changes in level. While state accountability systems focus on identifying low-performing schools and school districts for technical assistance and, ultimately sanctions, many districts have developed their own assessment (and in some situations, accountability) systems for multiple purposes. Districts wanted these data to measure continuous progress toward district and/or state standards, provide instructional feedback to

teachers, identify students needing additional support, reinforce constructivist teaching through performance assessments, and/or evaluate programs (Coburn & Talbert, 2006; Hamilton, Stecher, Marsh, McCombs, Robyn, Russell, Naftel, & Barney, 2007; Marsh, Kerr, Ikemoto, Darilek, Suttorp, & Zimmer, 2005; Massell & Goertz, 2002). The design of and district expectations for the use of their assessments can determine whether they serve as tools of professional and organizational learning or monitoring and accountability (Firestone & Gonzalez, 2007; Knapp, Copland, & Swinnerton, 2007).

***Instructional guidance.*** DDDM is facilitated when districts adopt a coherent system-wide curriculum or instructional vision accompanied by high-quality instructional materials and challenging and measurable goals at the system, school, classroom and individual student levels (Datnow, Park, & Wohlstetter, 2007; Supovitz, 2006). Studies of DDDM have stressed the importance of aligning assessments to state standards and to the curriculum being taught so the results can be used to inform and improve instruction (Datnow, Park, & Wohlstetter, 2007; Hamilton & Koretz, 2002; Sharkey & Murnane, 2003).

***Data systems.*** Access to data greatly influences teacher use. In their study of three school districts, for example, Marsh and colleagues (2005) found that educators were much more likely to use data in a district that provided access through an online system. Supovitz (2006) reports that Duval County, Florida greatly increased school use of its integrated data management system when district staff developed a menu-driven, Web-based management tool that provided easy access to student data. Thus, researchers have recommended that data and reporting systems permit timely and easy access to student performance information linked to state and district standards and/or curriculum and easy analysis of assessments as well as other student information (Datnow, Park, & Wohlstetter, 2007; Ikemoto & Marsh, 2007; Sharkey & Murnane, 2006; Wayman & Stringfield, 2006). Yet, a national survey conducted in 2006-07 found only

72% of districts stored scores from district tests in electronic data systems and only 41% of teachers reported having electronic access to their students' performance on interim or diagnostic tests (U.S. Department of Education, 2009).

**Staff capacity.** Districts must also address variation in teachers' knowledge and comfort with data systems, access to computers and capacity to interpret data reports (Ikemoto & Marsh, 2007; Sharkey & Murnane, 2003; Supovitz & Klein, 2003; Young, 2006). For example, only 33% of teachers with access to an electronic student data system in 2006-07 felt capable of forming data queries (U. S. Department of Education, 2009). Some districts have responded by assigning district-level staff with strong data analysis skills to schools, or using school-based coaches or school teams to help teachers analyze data (Kerr et al., 2006; Lachat & Smith, 2005; Massell, 2001).

Data alone will not improve student learning, however. Using data for instructional improvement requires tightening the connection between data and classroom practice and building instructional knowledge and skills. Yet, many teachers lack the knowledge, resources, and support to link assessment results to teaching (Datnow, Park, & Wohlstetter, 2007; Kerr et al., 2006; Young, 2006). For example, the third-year evaluation of Boston's FAST-R assessment system found that even though these ELA assessments provide rapid feedback on student errors, "...FAST-R is often not used to guide instruction because most of the time, it is not directly linked to curriculum and/or to the school's scope and sequence by the FAST-R coaches..."(Chrismer & DiBara, 2006, p. 4). A synopsis of RAND research found that while most teachers and principals reported having access to workshops on interpreting assessment results, few found them to be helpful. Educators instead preferred training on the use of assessment results in instructional planning, but this type of support "was less often available" (Marsh, Pane, & Hamilton, 2006, pp.7-8).

***School-level routines and structures.*** Whether formative assessment tools are used and to what ends they are used also depend on the organizational routines at the school level. Organizational routines, which structure much of what happens in schools, include everything from school-improvement planning to grade-level meetings, as well as ongoing informal interactions among staff (Spillane & Miele, 2007). It is through these routines that teachers encounter and interpret data. For example, school structures and routines can facilitate discussions of data and instructional practices through dedicated time for teachers (and coaches) to discuss data and instruction (Datnow, Park, & Wohlstetter, 2007), vertical teaming (Wayman & Stringfield, 2006), the creation of professional learning communities within and across schools (Datnow, Park, & Wohlstetter, 2007; Supovitz, 2006), and the integration of data use into regular staff meetings.

***Culture of data use and inquiry.*** A data-driven and inquiry-based culture enables data use (Ikemoto & Marsh, 2007; Massell, 2001; Supovitz, 2006). Yet, districts and schools face challenges in establishing a culture supportive of DDDM. Ingram, Lewis, and Schroeder (2004), and Supovitz and Klein (2003), for example, found a culture of teaching that works against data use even in schools and districts committed to practicing “continuous improvement.” Teachers used personal metrics for judging the effectiveness of their teaching, questioned the validity and relevance of externally generated data, and based decisions on experience, intuition, and anecdotal information. The organizational culture at schools also affects teacher data use. Teachers will use formative assessments, or other tools, to improve instruction to the extent that instructional improvement is an important goal. Some schools have cultures that support ongoing discussions about teaching and its improvement. Other schools have cultures where such conversations rarely happen. These norms of collaboration



can legitimize or constrain teachers' joint analysis of student work and assessment data (Young, 2006).

**Leadership.** All of these factors are affected by the quality of leadership at the local system and school level. District leaders and school leaders design and promote information systems and create a culture of data use and continuous improvement. They determine schedules and create learning opportunities for staff. Leaders model data use and stimulate and sustain inquiry into problems of practice. Researchers emphasize the importance of having leaders create explicit norms and expectations regarding data use (Datnow, Park, & Wohlstetter, 2007; Kerr et al., 2006; Lachat & Smith, 2005; Supovitz, 2006; Wayman & Stringfield, 2006; Young, 2006), build and support principals' and teachers' skills in data-based inquiry (Knapp, Copland, & Swinnerton, 2007; Young, 2006), promote norms of collaboration (Ikemoto & Marsh, 2007; Young, 2006), and support the concept of continual learning (Sharkey & Murnane, 2006; Knapp, Copland, & Swinnerton, 2007).

## Overview of the Report

The remainder of this report presents our findings about how a sample of elementary school teachers in one urban and one suburban school district used the results of interim and other forms of formative assessments in mathematics to inform their instruction, and the teacher, school, and district factors that influenced this use. Chapter 2 describes the study methodology, including our site-selection criteria and the characteristics of our study districts and schools. Chapter 3 addresses the first study question by examining each district's mathematics curriculum and interim assessments, school and district expectations for the use of these assessment results, and district and school supports for assessment use. Chapter 4 addresses the second study question by describing how teachers analyzed interim assessment data and planned instruction

based on these results, and the factors that influenced teachers' interpretation and use of interim assessments. Chapter 5 addresses the third study question, going beyond interim assessments to take a broader look at teachers' formative assessment practice. It examines how teachers interpret information from different types of formative assessments and the type of instructional strategies they employ in response, and considers the ways in which different types of formative assessment intersect with or reinforce one another within teachers' practice. Chapter 6 responds to the fourth study question, exploring the role that teacher capacity plays in formative assessment practice by examining the relationship between two measures of teacher capacity—subject specific knowledge for teaching and analysis of student understanding—and teachers' analysis of assessment data and instruction in mathematics. Chapter 7 synthesizes the study's findings and discusses implications for the design of more effective interim assessment policies and practices.

## References

- Apple, M., & Jungck, S. (1990). "You don't have to be a teacher to teach this unit:" Teaching, technology, and gender in the classroom. *American Educational Research Journal*, 27, 227-251.
- Argyris, C., & Schön, D. (1978). *Organizational learning: A theory of action perspective*. Cambridge, MA: Addison-Wesley.
- Aschbacher, P., & Alonzo, A. (2006). Examining the utility of elementary science notebooks for formative assessment purposes. *Educational Assessment*, 11, 179-203.
- Bell, B., & Cowie, B. (2001). *Formative assessment and science education*. Norwell, MA: Kluwer.
- Black, P., & Wiliam, D. (2009). Developing the theory of formative assessment. *Educational Assessment, Evaluation and Accountability*, 21(1), 5-31.
- Black, P., & Wiliam, D. (2006). Developing a theory of formative assessment. In J. Gardner (Ed.), *Assessment and learning* (pp. 81-100). London: Sage.
- Black, P., & Wiliam, D. (1998). Assessment and classroom learning. *Assessment in Education: Principles, Policy & Practice*, 5(1), 7-75.
- Borko, H., Eisenhart, M., Brown, C.A., Underhill, R.G., Jones, D., & Agard, P.C. (1992). Learning to teach hard mathematics: Do novice teachers and their instructors give up too easily? *Journal for Research in Mathematics Education*, 23, 194-222.
- Briscoe, C., & Wells, E. (2002). Reforming primary science assessment practices: A case study of one teachers' professional development through action research. *Science Education*, 86, 417-435.
- Bulkley, K. E., Christman, J. B., Goertz, M., & Lawrence, N. (2008, March). Building with benchmarks: The role of the district in Philadelphia's benchmark assessment system. Paper presented at the meeting of the American Educational Research Association, New York, NY.
- Chrismer, S. S., & DiBara, J. (2006). *Formative assessment of student thinking in reading (FAST-R)*. Cambridge, MA: Education Matters, Inc.
- Christman, J., Neild, R., Bulkley, K., Blanc, S., Liu, R., Mitchell, C., & Travers, E. (2009). *Making the most of interim assessment data. Lessons from Philadelphia*. Philadelphia, PA: Research for Action.
- Clune, W. H., & White, P. A. (2008). *Policy effectiveness of interim assessments in Providence public schools* (WCER Working Paper No. 2008-10). Madison, WI: University of Wisconsin-Madison, Wisconsin Center for Education Research.
- Coburn, C. E., & Talbert, J. E. (2006). Conceptions of evidence-based practice in school districts: Mapping the terrain. *American Journal of Education*, 112(4), 469-495.

- Council of Chief State School Officers (CCSSO). (2006). *Attributes of effective formative assessment*. Washington, DC: CCSSO FAST-SCASS.
- Crooks, T. (1988). The impact of classroom evaluation practices on students. *Review of Educational Research*, 58, 438-481.
- Cushman, K. (1999). The cycle of inquiry and action: Essential learning communities. *Old Horace*, 15(4), 5-17.
- Datnow, A., Park, V., & Wohlstetter, P. (2007). *Achieving with data: How high-performing school systems use data to improve instruction for elementary students*. Los Angeles, CA: Center on Educational Governance, University of Southern California Rossier School of Education.
- DeFeo, J. A., & Barnard, W. (2005). *JURAN Institute's six sigma breakthrough and beyond - Quality performance breakthrough methods*. New York, NY: McGraw-Hill Professional.
- Deming, W. E. (1986). *Out of crisis*. Cambridge, MA: MIT Centre for Advanced Engineering.
- Dewey, J. (1946). *The public and its problems: An essay in political inquiry*. Chicago: Gateway Books.
- Duschl, D. H., & Gitomer, R. A. (1997). Strategies and challenges to changing the focus of assessment and instruction in science classrooms. *Educational Assessment*, 4, 839-858.
- Fennema, E., Franke, M., Carpenter, T., & Carey, D. (1993). Using children's mathematical knowledge in instruction. *American Educational Research Journal*, 30, 555-583.
- Firestone, W. A., & Gonzalez, R. A. (2007). Culture and processes affecting data use in school districts. In P. A. Moss (Ed.), *Evidence and decision making*. The 106th yearbook of the National Society for the Study of Education, Part I (pp. 132-154). Malden, MA: Blackwell Publishing.
- Fuchs, L. S., & Fuchs, D. (1986). Effects of systematic formative assessment: A meta-analysis. *Exceptional Children*, 53, 199-208.
- Greenwood, D. J., & Levin, M. (1998). *Introduction to action research: Social research for social change*. Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage.
- Halverson, R., Pritchett, R. B., & Watson, J. G. (2007). *Formative feedback systems and the new instructional leadership* (WCER Working Paper No. 2007-3). Madison, WI: Wisconsin Center for Education Research, University of Wisconsin-Madison.
- Hamilton, L. S., & Koretz, D. M. (2002). Tests and their use in test-based accountability systems. In L. S. Hamilton, B. M. Stecher & S. P. Klein (Eds.), *Making sense of test-based accountability in education* (pp 13-49). Santa Monica, CA: RAND.

- Hamilton, L. S., Stecher, B. M., Marsh, J. A., McCombs, J. S., Robyn, A., Russell, J. L., Naftel, S., & Barney, H. (2007). *Standards-based accountability under No Child Left Behind: Experiences of teachers and administrators in three states* (MG-589-NSF). Santa Monica, CA: RAND.
- Henderson, S., Petrosino, A., Guckenburg, S., & Hamilton, S. (2008). *A second follow-up year for "measuring how benchmark assessments affect student achievement,"* (REL Technical Brief 2008-No. 002). Newton, MA: Regional Educational Laboratory Northeast & Islands.
- Heritage, M., Kim, J., Vendlinski, T., & Herman, J. (2009). From evidence to action: A seamless process of formative assessment? *Educational Measurement: Issues and Practice*, 28, 24-31.
- Herman, J., & Baker, E. (2005). Making benchmark testing work. *Educational Leadership*, 62, 48-54.
- Herman, J., & Choi, K. (2008). *Formative assessment and the improvement of middle school science learning: The role of teacher accuracy*. (CSE Report 740). Los Angeles, CA: CRESST, University of California, Los Angeles.
- Herman, J., Osmundson, E., Ayala, C., Schneider, S., & Timms, M. (2006). The nature and impact of teachers' formative assessment practices. (CSE Report 703). Los Angeles, CA: CRESST, University of California, Los Angeles.
- Hill, H. C., Schilling, S. G., & Ball, D. L. (2004). Developing measures of teachers' mathematics knowledge for teaching. *The Elementary School Journal*, 105, 11- 30.
- Honig, M. I., & Ikemoto, G. S. (2008). Adaptive assistance for learning improvement efforts: The case of the Institute for Learning. *Peabody Journal of Education*, 83, 328-363.
- Horner, R., & Sugai, G. (2004). *School-wide positive behavior support: Implementers' blueprint and self-assessment*. Eugene, OR: University of Oregon, OSEP Center on Positive Behavior Support.
- Ikemoto, G. S., & Marsh, J. A. (2007). Cutting through the "data-driven" mantra: Different conceptions of data-driven decision making. In P. A. Moss (Ed.), *Evidence and decision making*. The 106th yearbook of the National Society for the Study of Education, Part I (pp. 105-131). Malden. MA: Blackwell Publishing.
- Impara, J. C., & Plake, B. S. (1995). Comparing counselors', school administrators', and teachers' knowledge in student assessment. *Measurement & Evaluation in Counseling & Development*, 28, 78-87.
- Ingram, D., Lewis, K. S., & Schroeder, R. G. (2004). Accountability policies and teacher decision making: Barriers to the use of data to improve practice. *Teachers College Record*, 106(6), 1258-1287.
- Juran, J. M. (1986). The quality trilogy. *Quality Progress*, 9(8), 19-24.

- Kauffman, D., Johnson, S. M., Kardos, S. M., Liu, E., & Peske, H. G. (2002). "Lost at sea": New teachers' experiences with curriculum and assessment. *Teachers College Record*, 104(2), 273-300.
- Kerr, K. A., Marsh, J. A., Ikemoto, G. S., Darilek, H., & Barney, H. (2006). Strategies to promote data use for instructional improvement: Actions, outcomes, and lessons from three urban districts. *American Journal of Education*, 112(4), 496-520.
- Knapp, M. S. (2008). How can organizational and sociocultural learning theories shed light on district instructional reform? *American Journal of Education*, 114, 521-539.
- Knapp, M. S., Copland, M. A., & Swinnerton, J. A. (2007). Understanding the promise and dynamics of data-informed leadership. In P. A. Moss (Ed.), *Evidence and decision making*. The 106th yearbook of the National Society for the Study of Education, Part I (pp. 74-104). Malden, MA: Blackwell Publishing.
- Lachat, M. A., & Smith, S. (2005). Practices that support data use in urban high schools. *Journal of Education for Students Placed at Risk*, 10(3), 333-349.
- Lewin, K. (1946). Action research and minority problems. *Journal of Social Issues*, 2(4), 34-46.
- Marsh, J. A., Kerr, K. A., Ikemoto, G. S., Darilek, H., Suttorp, M., & Zimmer, R. W. (2005). *The role of districts in fostering instructional improvement* (MG-361-EDU). Santa Monica, CA: RAND.
- Marsh, J. A., Pane, J. F., & Hamilton, L. S. (2006). *Making sense of data-driven decision making in education*. Santa Monica, CA: RAND Corporation.
- Marshall, B., & Drummond, M. J. (2006). How teachers engage with assessment for learning: Lessons from the classroom. *Research Papers in Education*, 21, 133-149.
- Massell, D. (2001). The theory and practice of using data to build capacity: State and local strategies and their effects. In S. Fuhrman (Ed.), *From capitol to the classroom: Standards-based reform in the states*. The 100th yearbook of the National Society for the Study of Education, Part II (pp. 148-169). Chicago: University of Chicago Press.
- Massell, D., & Goertz, M. E. (2002). District strategies for building capacity. In A. M. Hightower, M. S. Knapp, J. A. Marsh, & M. W. McLaughlin (Eds.), *School districts and instructional renewal* (pp. 43-60). New York: Teachers College Press.
- Natriello, G. (1987). The impact of evaluation processes on students. *Educational Psychologist*, 22, 155-175.
- Northwest Regional Educational Laboratory (2001). *Curriculum inquiry cycle*. Retrieved March 5, 2009, from <http://www.nwrel.org/scpd/ci/cycle.html>

- National Research Council. (2001). *Knowing what students know: The science and design of educational assessment*. Committee on the Foundations of Assessment. J. Pellegrino, N. Chudowsky, & R. Glaser, (Eds.). Washington, DC: National Academy Press.
- Perie, M., Marion, S., & Gong, B. (2009). Moving toward a comprehensive assessment system: A framework for considering interim assessments. *Educational Measurement: Issues and Practice*, 28, 5-13.
- Popham, W.J. (2008). *Transformative assessment*. Alexandria, VA: Association for Supervision and Curriculum Development.
- Porter, A. C. (1989). External standards and good teaching: The pros and cons of telling teachers what to do. *Educational Evaluation and Policy Analysis*, 11, 343-356.
- Putnam, R.T., Heaton, R.M., Prawat, R.S., & Remillard, J. (1992). Teaching mathematics for understanding: Discussing case-studies of four fifth-grade teachers. *The Elementary School Journal*, 93, 213-228.
- Quint, J., Sepanik, S., & Smith, J. (2008, December 1). Using Student Data to Improve Teaching and Learning: Findings from an Evaluation of the Formative Assessments of Students Thinking in Reading (FAST-R) Program in Boston Elementary Schools. MDRC, (ERIC Document Reproduction Service No. ED503919) Retrieved August 7, 2009, from ERIC database.
- Ruiz-Primo, M. A., & Furtak, E. M. (2004). *Informal formative assessment of students' understanding of scientific inquiry* (CSE Report 639). Los Angeles, CA: CRESST, University of California, Los Angeles.
- Sadler, D. L. (1998). Formative assessment: Revisiting the territory. *Assessment in Education: Principles, Policies, and Practice*, 5, 77-84.
- Sawchuk, S. (May 13, 2009). Testing faces ups and downs amid recession. *Education Week*, 28.
- Senge, P. M. (1990). *The fifth discipline: Mastering the five practices of the learning organization*. New York: Doubleday Business.
- Sharkey, N. S., & Murnane, R. J. (2006). Tough choices in designing a formative assessment system. *American Journal of Education*, 112(4), 572-588.
- Sharkey, N. S., & Murnane, R. J. (2003). Learning from student assessment results: A necessary, if difficult, response to NCLB. *Educational Leadership*, 61(3), 77-81.
- Shepard, L. (2005, October). *Formative assessment: Caveat emptor*. Paper presented to the Educational Testing Service Invitational Conference, New York.
- Spillane, J. P. (2000). Cognition and policy implementation: District policy makers and the reform of mathematics education. *Cognition and Instruction*, 18(2), 141-179.

- Spillane, J. P., & Miele, D. B. (2007). Evidence in practice: A framing of the terrain. In P. A. Moss (Ed.), *Evidence and decision making*. The 106th yearbook of the National Society for the Study of Education, Part I (pp. 46-73). Malden, MA: Blackwell Publishing.
- Stecher, B., & Hamilton, L. (2006). *Using test-score data in the classroom* (RAND Working Paper WR-375-EDU). Santa Monica, CA: RAND.
- Stecher, B., Epstein, S., Hamilton, L. S., Marsh, J. A., Robyn, A., McCombs, J. S., Russell, J., & Naftel, S. (2008). *Pain and gain: Implementing No Child Left Behind in three states, 2004-2006*. Santa Monica, CA: RAND.
- Stid, D., O'Neill, K., & Colby, S. (2009). *Portland public schools: From data and decisions to implementation and results on dropout prevention*. San Francisco, CA: The Bridgespan Group.
- Stiggins, R. J. (1991). Facing the challenges of a new era of educational assessment. *Applied Measurement in Education*, 4, 263-273.
- Stiggins, R. J., & Bridgeford, N. J. (1985). The ecology of classroom assessment. *Journal of Educational Measurement*, 22, 271-286.
- Supovitz, J. A. (2006). *The case for district-based reform: Leading, building, and sustaining school improvement*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard Education Press.
- Supovitz, J. A., & Klein, V. (2003). *Mapping a course for improved student learning: How innovative schools systematically use student performance data to guide improvement*. Philadelphia, PA: Consortium for Policy Research in Education, University of Pennsylvania Graduate School of Education.
- Technology Alliance (n.d.). *The inquiry cycle*. Retrieved March 5, 2009 from <http://www.technology-alliance.com/pubspols/dddm/inquiry-cycle.html>
- Thompson, C. L., & Zeuli, J. S. (1999). The frame and the tapestry: Standards-based reform and professional development. In L. Darling-Hammond & G. Sykes (Eds.), *Teaching as the learning profession: Handbook of policy and practice* (pp. 341-375). San Francisco: Jossey-Bass.
- Tierney, R. D. (2006). Changing practices: Influences on classroom assessment. *Assessment in Education*, 13, 239-264.
- Timperley, H., Wilson, A., Barrar, H., & Fung, I. (2007). *Teacher professional learning and development: Best evidence synthesis iteration (BES)*. Wellington, NZ: Ministry of Education.
- U.S. Department of Education (2009). *Implementing data-informed decision making in schools: Teacher access, supports and use*. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Education, Office of Planning, Evaluation and Policy Development.
- Watson, A. (2006). Some difficulties in informal assessment in mathematics. *Assessment in Education*, 13, 289-303.



- Wayman, J. C., & Stringfield, S. (2006). Technology-supported involvement of entire faculties in examination of student data for instructional improvement. *American Journal of Education*, 112(4), 549-571.
- William, D., & Leahy, S. (2006, April). *A theoretical foundation for formative assessment*. Paper presented at the American Educational Research Association annual meeting, San Francisco, CA.
- Young, V. M. (2006). Teachers' use of data: Loose coupling, agenda setting, and team norms. *American Journal of Education*, 112(4), 521-548.

## CHAPTER 2

### Methodology

To address our research questions, we collected data during the 2005-06 and 2006-07 school years from a purposive sample of nine schools located in one urban and one suburban school district in Pennsylvania. This chapter provides a brief overview of the study sites, details our data collection process, and describes our data analysis methods.

#### Study Sites

We conducted in-depth fieldwork in nine schools in two school districts: Philadelphia, Pennsylvania and Cumberland, Pennsylvania.<sup>1</sup> Philadelphia is among the largest school districts in the United States and has also been identified as one of the most socioeconomically, financially, and academically troubled school districts in the country. It educates approximately 175,000 students in 274 schools. The student population is predominately African-American (64.4%), with nearly equal proportions of Caucasian (13.2%) and Hispanic (16.4%) students. Cumberland is an economically diverse suburban district that enrolls approximately 7,400 students in seven elementary schools, one junior, and one senior high school. Most Cumberland students are Caucasian (70.7%), and 21% are African-American.

These districts were selected based on a number of factors. First, to focus on formative assessments and policy supports, we held curriculum constant by choosing two districts using the same mathematics program, in this case, *Everyday Mathematics* (EM). While we did not explicitly measure the extent to which the enacted curriculum in

---

<sup>1</sup> Cumberland is a pseudonym for the suburban district in our study. While we had permission from the Philadelphia to use the name of this district, the small number of schools in the suburban district made it impossible to use their name while maintaining the confidentiality of the schools, administrators and teachers.

our schools mirrored the intended curriculum, choosing districts that used the same mathematics program allowed us to view lessons across classrooms, schools and districts that had identical objectives, materials, and embedded assessment opportunities. In addition, the *EM* grade-specific Learning Goals, along with the PA state standards, provided uniform expectations for mathematics teaching and learning across these schools. Second, by studying two districts in the same state, we have held the macro-accountability context constant (i.e., in both districts the interim assessments are linked to the same state standards and the same state test for the same grades with the same consequences for schools and districts). Third, by selecting one urban and one suburban district, we hoped to learn how policy supports for instructional improvement function in these different environments. Finally, both districts had already adopted interim assessment systems in elementary mathematics.

Schools were selected according to three criteria. First, all schools had made AYP in school year 2004-05; this allowed us to assume that each school was operating at a minimum level of functioning that would both facilitate our research as well as increase the odds that the schools were attending to interim assessment results. Second, among schools that met this minimum level of achievement, we chose schools to reflect a range of mathematics performance around the district average. The average proficiency level in the participating Philadelphia schools ranged from 41% to 62% (compared to the Philadelphia 2004-05 elementary school average of 49%), while the average proficiency level in the participating Cumberland schools ranged from 80% to 93% (compared to the Cumberland 2004-05 elementary school average of 89%). The percentage of elementary school students scoring proficient or above in Pennsylvania in 2004-2005 was 75%. The incorporation of average-performing schools was intended to make our findings more relevant to a greater number of schools, while we believed that including above-average performing schools, particularly in Philadelphia, would allow us

to see structures and routines that might not be present in the average-performing schools. Finally, schools were chosen to reflect the ethnic and socioeconomic diversity within each district. We studied six schools in Philadelphia. All schools were Title I schools and ranged from 49% to 93% free- or reduced-price lunch. Four schools were 90-99% African-American, and the other two schools were approximately 99% Latino. The six schools were located in three different regions across the district, each headed by a regional superintendent and supported by a regional staff. The principals had served their schools anywhere from three years to more than a decade and most had earned masters degrees. One of the six schools elected to discontinue its participation in the study after the first round of data collection, leaving five Philadelphia schools in the sample for the remainder of the study. We included three Cumberland elementary schools in our study, including one Title I school. The schools ranged from 11% to 32% free- or reduced-price lunch. All three principals had held their positions for at least five years, and all held doctorate degrees.

We focused on Grades 3 and 5 as these were the only elementary grades tested by the state at the start of our study. These are also focal grades for elementary mathematics instruction in that it is at these levels that the mathematical performance landmarks in computation are critical for students' academic progress. Third grade typically marks the level at which students are expected to show mastery of core addition and subtraction concepts and procedures with whole numbers and of fundamental knowledge of place value. Fifth grade is the point in the curriculum when students are expected to have mastered multiplication and division and to have developed fraction concepts and skills. Fractions are crucial as foundations for continued work with rational numbers as well as algebra. With a few exceptions related to teacher attendance or schedule conflicts, we interviewed and observed all 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grade

teachers in our study schools. A total of 46 teacher interviews were conducted in the Fall 2006, 39 in Winter 2007, and 38 in Spring 2007.

## Data Collection

We collected data from six sources: (a) classroom observations, (b) teacher interviews, (c) school and district leader interviews, (d) observation of district and school meetings, (e) artifacts, and (f) a survey of teachers' Content Knowledge for Teaching-Math (CKT-M). Each of these sources is described below.

**Classroom observations.** We conducted classroom observations three times during the 2006-07 school year, visiting each 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher's classroom for one mathematics period. While these lessons ranged from approximately 30 minutes to 1.5 hours, on average, we observed three hour-long lessons per teacher over the school year: once in the fall, once in the winter, and once in the spring.

Our fall observations were designed to establish a "baseline" sense of mathematics instruction in these 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grade classrooms. During these observations, we focused on two aspects of the lesson: a) instructional format and content; and b) assessment and instructional practice. The goal of noting the instructional format was to describe the student grouping strategies that teachers used, if any (i.e., whole class, small group or partner, or individual work). We also noted the content area(s) that was (were) addressed in each class (e.g., number concepts, operations, measurement, etc.). The primary focus of the fall observations, however, was on the interaction between assessment and instruction. Specifically, we noted instances when teachers engaged in minute-by-minute assessment of student understanding and when they also used results from the interim assessments to inform their instruction (see below section on **Teacher Interviews**). We also paid particular

attention to occasions when student misunderstandings of content were revealed and to teacher responses to such misunderstandings.

Because the purpose of this study is to investigate how teachers actually use information gathered from various assessments, with an emphasis on interim assessments, we scheduled our winter and spring visits to occur when teachers were most likely to be using interim assessment information to re-teach before moving on to new content. Therefore, we scheduled each of these visits in the “instructional window” between the reporting/scoring of the interim assessment results and the end of that assessment period (the administration of the summative *EM* end-of-unit test in Cumberland, or the end of the “sixth week” according to the Philadelphia School District pacing guide). This allowed us to make comparisons across classrooms since all teachers within each district held essentially the same broad instructional goal during our visits (e.g., revisit content from January and February, revisit content from *EM* Unit 9, etc.). During these visits, we focused on instructional and formative assessment practices that teachers used during the re-teaching period. Such practices included, but were not limited to, opportunities for peer (or self) assessment, re-teaching of content, pull-out remediation, or calling on individual students. Because we could not directly observe whether or not these instances of practice were linked to the information gained from the interim assessments, we asked teachers about these particular practices in the teacher interviews, which immediately followed each classroom observation.

**Teacher interviews.** In the fall and winter visits to schools, we conducted individual, hour-long interviews with teachers immediately following each classroom observation. In almost all cases, these interviews took place right after, or a couple of hours after, the observed lesson. Our spring interviews with Philadelphia teachers, however, took place two weeks after classroom observations due to the administration of the state test (the PSSA) in the days immediately following the classroom observations.

Spring interviews in Cumberland occurred immediately after classroom observations. All teacher interviews were audio recorded and transcribed.

***Fall interviews.*** The fall teacher interviews consisted of two parts: semi-structured questions and a Data Analysis Scenario. The questions focused on teachers' professional backgrounds, their general assessment practices, and the professional development opportunities available to them. We also asked several questions that helped provide context for the lesson that we had just observed and that were designed to tap into the different ways in which teachers monitor student understanding of mathematical content. We also asked the teachers if there was anything that they struggled with “mathematically” during the lesson.

The Data Analysis Scenario consisted of a hypothetical mock-up of student results based on each district's (and each grade's) interim assessment. The items on each of the four<sup>2</sup> Scenario versions were taken directly from each district's original interim assessments following a unit on fractions. We presented teachers with these hypothetical interim assessment results for two reasons. First, at the beginning of our study, we did not know the extent to which participating teachers used their district's assessments results, their district's reporting mechanisms, or both. At this early stage in our relationship with the teachers, we also did not want to ask them if they would be able to discuss their own students' results with us. Therefore, in order to learn more about teachers' familiarity with their district's assessment system, we presented them with a basic report from a hypothetical class of students. The second advantage to using a hypothetical set of results was that we could standardize the “results” across grades and districts to see what variation in teacher analysis or interpretation would occur in response to an identical set of results. For example, while there might be some teachers in our sample who rarely see incorrect answers on their students' actual interim

---

<sup>2</sup> One each for Philadelphia 3<sup>rd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> grades and for Cumberland 3<sup>rd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> grades.

assessments, we wanted to see how *all* of our participating teachers *would* respond to certain patterns of incorrect responses. Therefore, we designed each of the four scenarios so that 82% of the items were correct, and incorrect responses reflected common student misconceptions in mathematics. For example, the incorrect responses to the Philadelphia interim assessments indicated that several students could not find common denominators, leading to errors in comparing and adding fractions.

The Data Scenarios were formatted so that they mirrored how each district reports their interim assessment results. For example, Cumberland interim assessment results are entered into a pre-formatted Microsoft Excel spreadsheet in which content sub-areas on which any student gets more than one item incorrect are automatically highlighted in yellow (see Figure 2.1). In Philadelphia, reporting these hypothetical results was a more complex task since teachers receive their students' scores online through an Information Management System (IMS). Since we did not want the Scenario to become unwieldy to administer, we chose to present the Philadelphia teachers with a color "print out" of only the most commonly accessed view of student results, the Item Analysis (see Figure 2.2). Since the Philadelphia online data is stored in a Microsoft Access database, we used the same database management software to create the Philadelphia Data Scenario.



Figure 2.1. Interim Assessment Results Spreadsheet for Cumberland

Practice test problem numbers	19,20,21,2 2	3,4,5,6,7,8	9,10	11, 12, 14	1,2,13	15,16,17,1 8
Learning Goal	Equivalent mixed numbers	Adding & subtracting fractions and mixed number	Percent-decimal-fraction correspondence	Comparing or ordering fractions	Finding common denominators	Multiplying fractions
Proficiency level	S	D/S	S	D/S	S	D
Number of items	4	6	2	6	2	4
Name	Number wrong on Practice test					
1. Michael Ambruster		1		1		
2. David Bridgewater	1	2	1	4	2	1
3. Brittany Cooper				3	1	
4. Skye Davidson		1				
5. Hodgkin Eames	1		1	1		
6. Paige Fairly	1	5	2	4	2	1
7. Tony Garafalo				1		
8. Sorrell Hill	3	2		2	1	
9. Madelaine Isaak	4				1	
10. Alexander Jacob				1		
11. Kiki King			1	2	1	
12. Anton Lang	2	4	2	3	2	1
13. KC Monroe						
14. Clay Nailor			1			
15. Daniel Ooster	1	1	1	2	1	1
16. Adam Powell						1
17. Elif Ross						
18. Jenna Smith	1		1	2	1	1
19. Randal Tatum		1			1	
20. Ari Urbinski			1	3	1	
21. Jonah Valdez	4			2		
22. Ambrosia Wallace		1	1			
23. Ynes Yragosa				1	1	

Figure 2.2. Interim Assessment Results Spreadsheet for Philadelphia

Class-Wide Summary																						
How the class performed as a whole on each test item																						
23 students in this section 20 students took this test																						
	Total	1 View	2 View	3 View	4 View	5 View	6 View	7 View	8 View	9 View	10 View	11 View	12 View	13 View	14 View	15 View	16 View	17 View	18 View	19 View	20 View	Total
Standard ID	...	2.2.5.A.1	2.2.5.A.1	2.2.5.C.1	2.2.5.A.1	2.2.5.C.1	2.1.1.5.A.1	2.1.5.D.1	2.1.1.5.A.1	2.2.5.L.1	2.4.5.A.1	2.2.5.B.1	2.1.5.B.1	2.1.5.E.1	2.1.5.B.1	2.4.5.A.1	2.6.5.A.2	2.1.3.L.1	2.4.5.A.1	2.2.5.B.1	2.2.5.C.1	...
Correct Response	...	A	D	A	C	C	C	B	D	A	A	A	B	D	B	D	B	C	B	C	C	...
Point Value	20	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	20
Summary Score (Points)	327/400	16/20	16/20	12/20	16/20	12/20	20/20	19/20	12/20	16/20	20/20	20/20	18/20	18/20	12/20	13/20	20/20	18/20	18/20	17/20	14/20	327/400
Summary Score (Percent)	82%	80%	80%	60%	80%	60%	100%	95%	60%	80%	100%	100%	90%	90%	60%	65%	100%	90%	90%	85%	70%	82%

Student-by-Student Data																						
The list below reveals how each student answered each test item. You can select one or more students to add to a Student Group.																						
	Go																					
	Total	1 View	2 View	3 View	4 View	5 View	6 View	7 View	8 View	9 View	10 View	11 View	12 View	13 View	14 View	15 View	16 View	17 View	18 View	19 View	20 View	Total
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Abey Z.</a>	95%	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	B	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	95%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Ananda Y.</a>	50%	D	B	✓	D	B	✓	✓	C	B	✓	✓	D	✓	A	B	✓	✓	✓	✓	B	50%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Ali X.</a>	70%	✓	✓	C	✓	B	✓	✓	C	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	C	A	B	70%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Cheyenne W.</a>	90%	✓	✓	C	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	A	✓	✓	✓	90%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Deiondre V.</a>	95%	✓	B	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	95%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Dakota U.</a>	65%	✓	✓	D	✓	B	✓	C	C	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	D	B	✓	✓	✓	A	✓	65%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Dwayne T.</a>	75%	C	✓	✓	B	✓	✓	✓	✓	B	✓	✓	✓	✓	C	B	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	75%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Jacy S.</a>	70%	✓	✓	D	✓	B	✓	✓	C	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	A	B	✓	✓	✓	✓	B	70%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Jarlah R.</a>	85%	✓	✓	C	✓	B	✓	✓	A	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	85%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Kendis Q.</a>	95%	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	C	✓	✓	95%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Lakin P.</a>	90%	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	A	C	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	90%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Lenelle O.</a>	50%	C	B	D	D	B	✓	✓	C	B	✓	✓	D	✓	A	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	B	50%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Mekella N.</a>	95%	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	B	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	95%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Mancel M.</a>	90%	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	A	✓	A	✓	90%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Nara L.</a>	100%	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	100%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Shandi K.</a>	80%	✓	✓	D	✓	B	✓	✓	A	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	B	80%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Sidone J.</a>	65%	B	C	✓	B	✓	✓	✓	✓	B	✓	✓	✓	B	A	B	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	65%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Talisa I.</a>	100%	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	100%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Tate H.</a>	100%	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	100%
<input type="checkbox"/> <a href="#">Yancy F.</a>	75%	✓	✓	C	✓	B	✓	✓	A	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	A	✓	✓	✓	✓	✓	B	75%

We presented each teacher with a one-page print out of hypothetical interim assessment results, asking the teacher if she “had seen something like this before.” In all cases, teachers reported having seen their district’s interim assessment results reported in this way. We then asked each teacher to imagine that this was her class and to “think aloud” for us about what she saw in the results. After approximately five minutes, or after the teacher stopped talking, we continued with a series of six follow-up questions designed to call attention to patterns in the data (e.g., *Are there any topics that this class, overall, appears to have difficulty with? How do you know?*). In this way, we were able to capture both each teacher’s initial, natural reaction to the assessment results as well as whether or not, with probing, she noticed particular strengths and weaknesses among her class.

Because understanding student thinking is a central part of formative assessment in mathematics, we wanted to better understand the responses that teachers have to typical student misconceptions. In recent years, structured scenarios have been used in educational policy research as a proxy for classroom behavior when large-scale observation is not possible (cf. Stecher, et al., 2006). Our purpose was different, however. We wanted to discover how teachers in our sample interpreted assessment results. Specifically, we wanted to learn: (a) whether or not teachers could identify student errors in mathematics and what these errors told them about students’ thinking, (b) what questions they would ask students to learn the extent to which their own interpretations were correct, and (c) what instructional steps they would take to address particular misconceptions. These aims map onto the interpretation and planning steps of the instructional improvement cycle detailed in chapter 1.

In order to present participants with scenarios that were relevant to their experiences as elementary school teachers, we devised two sets, each composed of

two different prompts based on actual items from each interim assessment.<sup>3</sup> The first set, given in the fall immediately following the Data Analysis Scenario, was constructed from common misunderstandings about fractions, in particular challenges with: (a) the relative magnitude of two fractions; (b) identifying fractional parts of an area model (both for the 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teachers); (c) ordering of four or more fractions, and (d) addition of two fractions with unlike denominators (both for the 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teachers). The errors that were constructed were also potentially indicative of greater misunderstandings about the relationship between the numerator and the denominator and about part-to-whole relationships. Figure 2.3 illustrates one of the 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade fall items. When presented with each item, participating teachers were asked:

1. What might the student be thinking?
2. What question would you ask this student to find out if your opinion of her thinking is correct?
3. How would you correct her misconception?

**Figure 2.3. Item from 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade Fall Misconception Scenario**

Now imagine you are looking at some of Ananda's homework. Here is what she wrote for the following problem:

Kim's mom gave her  $\frac{1}{2}$  dollar to buy a drink. Jo Jo's mom gave him  $\frac{2}{5}$  of a dollar to buy a drink. Who got more money?

*JoJo. Because JoJo has more of the dolar.*

While we believe that these scenarios may provide important information on the ways in which classroom teachers analyze and interpret assessment results, we also

<sup>3</sup> Heather Hill provided valuable assistance in constructing the misconception scenarios.

realize their potential limitations. Foremost among these is the fact that since the assessment results are fictional, teachers are unable to bring contextual knowledge to bear on interpreting results for individual students. For example, with a hypothetical set of results, a teacher cannot attribute low performance to potentially contributory factors such as the student's language status, health status, or other disciplinary or familial problems that occur in real life. For this reason, we believe that the scenarios are best used in conjunction with a semi-structured interview with the teacher about her own assessment results. This method is described in more detail in the following section.

***Winter interviews.*** The winter teacher interviews consisted of questions focused on planning for and teaching during the allotted re-teaching days. Many of these questions attempted to link teacher behavior observed during our classroom visits with teachers' intentions and with teacher use of assessment information. We also asked about professional development opportunities available to teachers since the first round of interviews and about other potential supports for interim assessment use. During this round we were particularly interested in the technological features of Philadelphia's data reporting system that teachers use. Finally, we asked participating teachers if the term "formative assessment" was one that they were familiar with.

As part of this interview, we asked teachers to bring copies of their most recent interim assessment results with them. We asked both about class-wide patterns of performance as well as about mathematical concepts that seem to present difficulty for students. These questions were designed to closely mirror the previous questions on the Data Analysis Scenario. In this way, we hoped to get a more complete picture of teachers' individual capacity to make sense of interim assessment results. During these interviews, we also noted that some teachers had taken extra steps to organize their data beyond the ways in which their respective districts present this information. For example, one Cumberland teacher used the information given by the district

spreadsheet to write the names of the students who got each item incorrect alongside these items on the teacher's copy of the interim assessment. As we analyzed our own data, we made note of ways in which teachers modified the presentation of assessment results to aid interpretation.

***Spring interviews.*** The spring teacher interviews gave us an opportunity to confirm trends in teacher formative assessment use that we had begun to identify, specifically, to further explore teacher use of interim assessment results to understand student thinking and to help identify their own professional development needs. We also used this final round of interviews to ask teachers about the role of classroom assessments in light of the annual state assessment (the PSSA) that had just been administered.

In order to gain a broader and deeper understanding of teachers' use of interim assessment results, we linked several questions to two types of artifacts in our spring interviews: an item from the most recent interim assessment and (in Philadelphia) the Benchmark Data Analysis Protocol (BDAP), a two-page, district-created analysis and reflection worksheet. We chose one item from each of the most recent four interim assessments by selecting those that we felt offered teachers the most opportunity to learn about student understanding of mathematical concepts. To our surprise, it was difficult to identify items for which the distractors offered meaningful information about student learning or open-ended items that targeted mathematical understanding. Out of 20 items on each assessment, only 2 to 3 were identified as potentially informing knowledge about student understanding relative to a learning goal (as opposed to merely indicating, for example, that a student could or could not perform a procedure). We then chose one item from these 2 to 3 based on the relative curricular importance of the mathematical content contained therein (e.g., operations were given precedence over measurement) and on the perceived difficulty of the item. Much as we had done in

the fall and winter, we asked teachers to describe what students who got this item incorrect might have been thinking, what steps the teachers would take to confirm or disconfirm this hypothesis, and how they might address student misunderstanding. Because much has been written about the greater potential for constructed-response and open-ended items to reveal student understanding relative to multiple-choice items, and because the Cumberland interim assessments contain constructed-response and open-ended items, we also asked Cumberland teachers to bring examples of (incorrect) student work to the interview. We then asked these teachers a similar set of questions aimed at understanding what knowledge they gained from such items and their planned instructions responses (if any) to such misconceptions.

In Philadelphia, we asked several questions about the BDAP and reflection worksheet. While completing the reflection component of the protocol was officially voluntary, in the Spring 2006 background interviews, all of our participating principals reported that they expected their teachers to complete these forms and hand them in to them. Our particular interest in the BDAP was whether or not teachers used it to report their own professional development needs and whether or not school leaders used the resulting information to provide requested assistance.

**School and district leader interviews.** In addition to observing classroom instruction and interviewing teachers, we also conducted background interviews with district and school leaders in Spring 2006 and Spring 2007. District respondents included directors of assessment, accountability and curriculum and assessment, and district-level instructional coaches (n=10). School leaders included principals and school-based instructional coaches (n=25). We used these interviews to understand the context for the use of interim assessments, and to identify district- and school-level expectations for interim assessment use and potential supports offered to teachers (e.g., additional days for re-teaching; release time for professional development; data management

systems). We were also interested in how school and district leaders used the data reported from the interim assessments in their own roles. This information enabled us to make connections (and identify mismatches) between school-and district-level expectations, support and data uses, and classroom expectations and uses of interim assessment results.

**Observation of district and school meetings.** In order to gain a more complete understanding of assessment creation and data use at the school- and district-level, we attended principal meetings in Philadelphia at which several types of “performance indicators” were discussed and test-construction meetings in Cumberland. We also observed several professional development workshops for both teachers and principals. Finally, because grade-level collaboration was mentioned as a possible support for teacher interim assessment use, we attended a handful of grade-group meetings in three of the Philadelphia schools. In each case, we took field notes and used this information to triangulate findings from the teacher and principal interviews and to help contextualize our findings from teacher observations and interviews.

**Collection of relevant artifacts.** We collected copies of all 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grade interim assessments in mathematics given in the 2006-07 school year. We also purchased the 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grade *EM* program in order to better understand the learning goals that were to be achieved during this study. We acquired copies of both districts’ pacing guides and of any additional district-wide assessments that were made available to us. In many cases, we collected examples of teacher classroom assessments and, in some cases, teachers offered blinded examples of student work on the interim assessments. As mentioned above, a few teachers had constructed their own data organization templates, and, when possible, we collected copies of these as well.

**Teacher survey: Content Knowledge for Teaching-Math (CKT-M).** Following our final teacher interview, we distributed a survey designed to measure our participating



teachers' mathematical knowledge for teaching. This survey was composed of nine multiple-choice items from the CKT-M instrument, focusing on K-8 numbers and operations. The CKT-M was developed by researchers at the University of Michigan to measure "the knowledge teachers *use* in classrooms, rather than general mathematical knowledge [emphasis in original]" (Hill, Rowan, & Ball, 2005, p. 387; see also Hill, Shilling, & Ball, 2004). We chose to administer the CKT-M to our sample of teachers so that we could investigate the relationship between this specific type of mathematical content knowledge and teachers' use of information from interim assessments in mathematics.

The CKT-M creators chose nine items to maximize reliability while lessening the time burden on teachers to complete the survey. Information gained from these items was intended to be sufficient to categorize participating teachers into three groups: those with high-, average-, and low-mathematical knowledge for teaching, relative to the other teachers in our sample. Teachers received a \$25.00 gift cheque upon completing the CKT-M, and response rates were high. The response rate for Philadelphia teachers was over 90%, and for Cumberland teachers was 64%.

## **Data Analysis**

Analyzing and triangulating data across multiple sources required several steps. First, interview data were coded using a framework developed and refined by the research team that was aligned with the study's conceptual framework. Second, multiple observations were consolidated for each teacher to identify patterns or characteristics of individual teachers' practice that were observable across observations. Third, using a combination of coded interview data and observation write-ups, profiles of assessment practice were constructed for each teacher in the study. Fourth, teacher responses to

the two misconception scenarios (fall and spring interviews) were analyzed to construct a typology of teacher responses to student misconceptions or errors. Finally, teacher profiles and responses to misconceptions were analyzed in relation to individual teacher MKT scores to explore relationships between teachers' mathematical content knowledge and their assessment practices.

**Interview data.** All interviews were professionally transcribed and analyzed using Atlas.Ti qualitative data analysis software. The study's conceptual framework was used to develop an extensive set of codes, which were used to sort interview data into descriptive categories. This code set had five primary domains. The first three domains related to steps of the cycle of instructional improvement as presented in our conceptual framework: data collection, data analysis, and action. The fourth domain focused on position-based roles (e.g. principal, instructional coach) that were instrumental to the interim assessment process. A fifth domain captured data related to how the use of interim assessments was supported through professional development, coaching, or other processes; and a sixth domain focused on curriculum. Additional codes were added to mark specific segments of interviews (e.g. data or misconception scenarios); to capture specific participant expectations, satisfaction, or desires about the use of interim assessments; or to identify other important school or district factors (e.g. descriptions of the accountability system or school leadership) that might influence the use of interim assessments.

Each code was clearly defined by the research team; definitions were refined and modified through multiple rounds of trial coding. In this process, all members of the research team coded a single interview independent of one another, and then worked collaboratively to refine and clarify the codes to ensure greater consistency across analysts. Once an acceptable level of consistency was reached, individual researchers were assigned groups of teachers, for which they coded all three interviews.

Once the entire data set was coded, data could be retrieved using a query function that could include a single code, or multiple codes in relation to one another. In addition, the data set could be filtered by individual, school, district, position and grade level, allowing for targeted retrieval of data from subsets of the study sample.

**Teacher profiles.** Teacher profiles were constructed for all teachers for which multiple interviews and observations were available (n=39). The profiles consolidated data from interviews and classroom observations, focusing on how individual teachers collected, interpreted, and acted on assessment information in three domains:

- **Benchmark assessments/practice tests:** interim-scored assessments designed to measure the progress of an entire class over an extended period of time.
- **Short-cycle assessments:** practices employed by teachers within a single class period to determine the extent to which students grasp a specific concept or task.
- **Teacher-developed assessments:** tools developed or adopted by teachers to gauge student understanding. While some teacher-developed assessments may also be short-cycle assessments, others may extend across multiple class periods.

Teacher profiles were constructed using a two-step process. First, the data base was filtered by teacher and several specific queries were run. In total, data were retrieved for codes related to all aspects of interim assessment use, short-cycle assessment, teacher-administered tests and quizzes, interpretive or diagnostic processes, action based on analysis of assessment data (all types) and response to student misconceptions. These data were used to populate a matrix organized by steps in the cycle (collection, interpretation, action) and formative assessment type (interim, short-cycle, and teacher-developed). Second, classroom observation notes were

reviewed to identify tendencies, routines, or practices that were consistent across multiple observations, and to cross-reference those with the categorized and reduced interview data.

The profiles served three important purposes within the analysis. First, they consolidated and reduced a large amount of teacher-level data around themes and categories most central to an analysis of classroom practice. Second, they provided a more detailed view of teacher assessment practice as a whole, rather than focusing solely on interim assessments. This allowed the research team to analyze how interim assessments were situated with a broader range of teacher routines and practices. Finally, teacher profiles served as an important point of comparison with other classroom level measures such as the MKT and misconception scenarios.

**Misconception scenarios.** As mentioned above, the goal of the misconception scenarios was to learn: a) whether or not teachers could identify student errors in mathematics and what these errors told them about students' thinking, b) what questions they would ask students to learn the extent to which their own interpretations were correct, and c) what instructional steps they would take to address particular misconceptions. An, Kulm, and Wu (2004) devised scenarios and a categorization rubric to examine teacher response to student understanding of mathematical concepts. Based on a four-part conceptual framework of Knowing Students' Thinking, these researchers describe ways in which teachers report that they would: a) address students' misconceptions, b) engage students in math learning, c) build on students' ideas, and d) promote students' thinking in mathematics. This analysis rubric is designed to identify and describe practices that have been hypothesized to contribute to "learning mathematics with understanding," (Carpenter & Lehrer, 1999), the primary goal of the National Council of Teachers of Mathematics (NCTM, 2000).

Because our research goals and scenario items are nearly identical to those of An, Kulm, and Wu, we used their rubric to analyze the data from our misconception scenarios. At first, we anticipated that we would need to slightly adapt their rubric for elementary school teachers, but it turned out that this was not necessary as their categories were directly relevant to our teachers' responses, and no additional categories were needed to describe our teachers' thinking. As shown in Table 2.1, teachers' responses to the misconception scenarios were coded using one or more of the following components from An, Kulm, and Wu (2004). The number of practices reported as addressing, engaging, building, or promoting was summed for each teacher. Quality of response was not coded in this analysis, although in order for a practice to be counted, the teacher had to provide enough detail so that the particular instructional practice could be understood. For example, a simple response of "I use manipulatives" would not be counted, while a response of "I use base-10 blocks" or "I use paper cutting to focus their attention" would be counted.

**Table 2.1. Codes for the Misconception Scenarios (in abbreviated form)**

<i>Components of Knowing Student Thinking</i>	<i>Codes</i>
a) Addressing students' misconceptions	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Address or identify students' misconceptions</li> <li>• Use questions or tasks to correct misconceptions</li> <li>• Use rule or procedure</li> <li>• Draw pictures or table</li> <li>• Connect to concrete model</li> </ul>
b) Engaging students in math learning	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Manipulative activity</li> <li>• Connect to concrete model</li> <li>• Use one representation</li> <li>• Use more than one representation</li> <li>• Give example</li> <li>• Connect to prior knowledge</li> </ul>
c) Building on students' math ideas	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Connect to prior knowledge</li> <li>• Use concept or definition</li> <li>• Connect to concrete model</li> <li>• Use rule or procedure</li> </ul>
d) Promoting students' thinking about mathematics	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Provide activities to focus on students' thinking</li> <li>• Use questions or tasks to help students progress in their ideas</li> <li>• Use estimation</li> <li>• Draw picture or table</li> <li>• Provide opportunity to think and respond</li> </ul>

One member of the research team coded the misconception scenarios. Because prompting was inconsistent across the interviews, only teachers' initial responses were coded; in other words, teachers' responses that followed a researcher's prompt were not coded for this analysis. However, if a teacher responded to a researcher's request for clarification, that clarification was coded.

After the data set was coded, data could be retrieved using a query function that could include a single code, or multiple codes in relation to one another. In addition, the data set could be filtered by individual, school, district, position and grade level, allowing for targeted retrieval of data from subsets of the study sample. The resulting codes were also entered into SPSS to facilitate linking with other quantitative measures and to

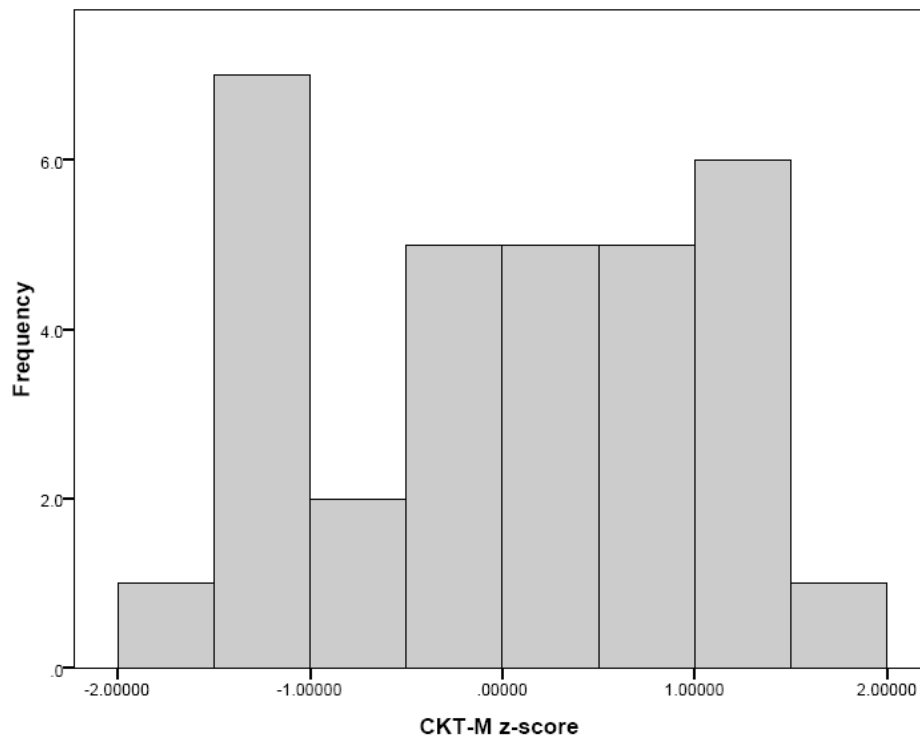
improve data presentation. The descriptive statistics for these codes are presented in Table 2.2.

**Table 2.2. Descriptive Statistics of KST Practices (n=31)**

	Minimum	Maximum	Mean	SD
Addressing	1	8	5.13	1.65
Engaging	0	6	2.67	1.71
Building	0	6	2.35	1.62
Promoting	0	5	2.45	1.73
Total KST practices	3	20	11.80	4.41

**MKT scoring.** The returned CKT-M surveys were scored and double checked by two members of the research team. The data was entered into SPSS. In keeping with recommendations from the CKT-M development team, the number of items each teacher got correct was transformed into a z-score, indicating his or her rank among the sample. The use of z-scores is appropriate in this instance because our analytic goal is to explore the possible reasons for and consequences of variation in MKT within our sample and not compare individuals or groups in our sample to any external criterion. We have found that this method of scoring has made the administration of the CKT-M more friendly for teachers, administrators, and unions, who may be understandably reticent to participate in any process that resembles a non-contractual performance evaluation.

Figure 2.4. Histogram of CKT-M z-scores (n=32)



Because the number of items administered was adequate only to form three categories of teachers (see above section on Data Collection), the distribution of z-scores was then examined for potential groupings (see Figure 2.3). This examination revealed a slightly bimodal distribution with peaks both below -1.00 SD and above 1.00 SD. This led us to create a categorical variable for each teacher indicating low (below -1.00 SD), medium (between -1.00 and 1.00 SD), or high (above 1.00 SD) levels of MKT, with 8 teachers in the low group, 17 teachers in the medium group, and 7 teachers in the high group.



## References

- An, S., Kulm, G., & Wu, Z. (2004). The pedagogical content knowledge of middle school mathematics teachers in China and the U.S.. *Journal of Mathematics Teacher Education*, 7, 145-172.
- Carpenter, T.P., & Lehrer, R. (1999). Teaching and learning with understanding. In E. Fennema & T. Romberg (Eds.), *Mathematics classrooms that promote understanding*, (pp. 19-32). Mahwah, NJ: Erlbaum.
- Hill, H.C., Rowan, B., & D.L. Ball. (2005). Effects of teachers' mathematical knowledge for teaching on student achievement. *American Educational Research Journal*, 42, 371-406.
- Hill, H.C., Schilling, S.G., & D.L. Ball. (2004). Developing measures of teachers' mathematics knowledge for teaching. *The Elementary School Journal*, 105, 11-30.
- National Council of Teachers of Mathematics (NCTM). (2000). *Principles and Standards for School Mathematics*. Reston, VA: NCTM.
- Stecher, B., Le, V-N., Hamilton, L., Ryan, G., Robyn, A., & Lockwood, J.R. (2006). Using structured classroom vignettes to measure instructional practices in mathematics. *Educational Evaluation and Policy Analysis*, 28, 101-130.

## CHAPTER 3

### The District and School Role in Interim Assessments<sup>1</sup>

This chapter addresses the question: *What policy supports at the school and district levels enhance effective use of interim assessments?* It presents separate case studies of Philadelphia and Cumberland, describing each district's curricular and interim assessment policies; district and school expectations for the use of interim assessment results; and district and school supports for analyzing and responding instructionally to these data, such as IMSs, instructional support for teachers and students, and time. The chapter concludes with a comparison of the district and school roles in the two sites. The findings are based on interviews with district staff, principals, instructional coaches and teachers in the study schools; document review; and observation of district meetings. The succeeding chapters examine how these policies and supports affected teacher use of interim assessments.

#### Philadelphia

**The district context.** District-wide assessment has been an integral part of Philadelphia's education reforms for nearly 30 years. Over this time, test results have been used for both accountability and instructional purposes. The centerpiece of Superintendent Constance Clayton's 12-year administration (1980-92) was the K-12 Standardized Curriculum, which was accompanied by a pacing guide that laid out a week-by-week schedule for instruction and a criterion-referenced test aligned with the district curriculum and administered annually. When David Hornbeck became superintendent in 1994, he brought standards-based reform to Philadelphia through the

---

<sup>1</sup> This chapter was written by Margaret E. Goertz and Nancy R. Lawrence.

*Children Achieving* initiative. The district abandoned the Standardized Curriculum and citywide tests as emphasis shifted from teachers covering a prescribed curriculum to all students meeting rigorous performance standards. Although a curriculum did not initially accompany new locally developed standards, at the request of school-based educators, district leaders issued Curriculum Frameworks in 1998 that offered teachers more specific instructional activities and strategies for all subjects by grade level. In Philadelphia's first move toward accountability based on student achievement, the District adopted the SAT-9. The test became an important part of a Performance Responsibility Index that was used to reward or sanction schools based on their progress toward meeting district-established targets (Corcoran & Christman, 2002).

In 1998, in response to the chronically low performance of Philadelphia and other school districts, the Pennsylvania legislature enacted the first of two bills that enabled a state takeover of Philadelphia (Boyd & Christman, 2003; Maranto, 2005). In December 2001, the district and state compromised on a "friendly takeover" that included replacing the School Board with a new School Reform Commission (SRC). Three of the SRC's members are appointed by the governor, and the remaining two are appointed by the mayor. Six months later, the SRC hired former Chicago Public Schools CEO Paul Vallas to head the Philadelphia district. One of Vallas' first initiatives was to institute a districtwide Core Curriculum in four academic subjects for Grades K-8. In 2003-04, the District added a requirement that all elementary school students have 120 minutes of literacy and 90 minutes of mathematics per day, based on the Core Curriculum (Travers, 2003). Increased testing, including the six-week formative benchmark tests, also accompanied the new Core Curriculum (Useem, 2005).

In addition, the district introduced two new performance and IMSs districtwide—SchoolNet and SchoolStat. In 2003, the district contracted with SchoolNet Instructional Management Solutions (SchoolNet) to organize and disseminate individual and

aggregate benchmark assessment data and to make assessment data immediately accessible to teachers and principals. As discussed later in the section on **District Supports**, SchoolNet is not only a IMS, but provides a set of analytical and instructional tools aligned with the Core Curriculum to teachers, principals, and families. SchoolStat was launched by the district and the University of Pennsylvania's Fels Institute of Government. During the 2003-04 school year, SchoolStat was rolled out to 15 elementary schools and was expanded districtwide by late spring of 2005. As described later in this chapter, SchoolStat compiled and compared school-level data on student performance and behavior and student and teacher attendance. At the time of our study, this tool was used at regular meetings of regional superintendents with their principals, and at meetings of the regional superintendents as a group with the district's chief academic officer, to discuss the status of and ways to improve climate and achievement at their schools.<sup>2</sup>

**Curriculum and benchmark tests.** Philadelphia has been using a uniform curriculum in mathematics that supports the state mathematics standards since September 2003. In Grades K–5, the scope and sequence of this curriculum is tightly aligned with the organization of the *Everyday Mathematics (EM)* program. The district also produced a K-8 Planning and Scheduling Timeline (PST) that provided pacing for teachers at six-week intervals tied to the *EM* program at each grade level. The PST detailed the skills, topics or content to be taught during each instructional week linked to specific lessons in the course materials, the state standards and the district's Core Curriculum; identified the content that will be tested on the state assessment, the Pennsylvania System of School Assessment (PSSA), and provided links to sample

---

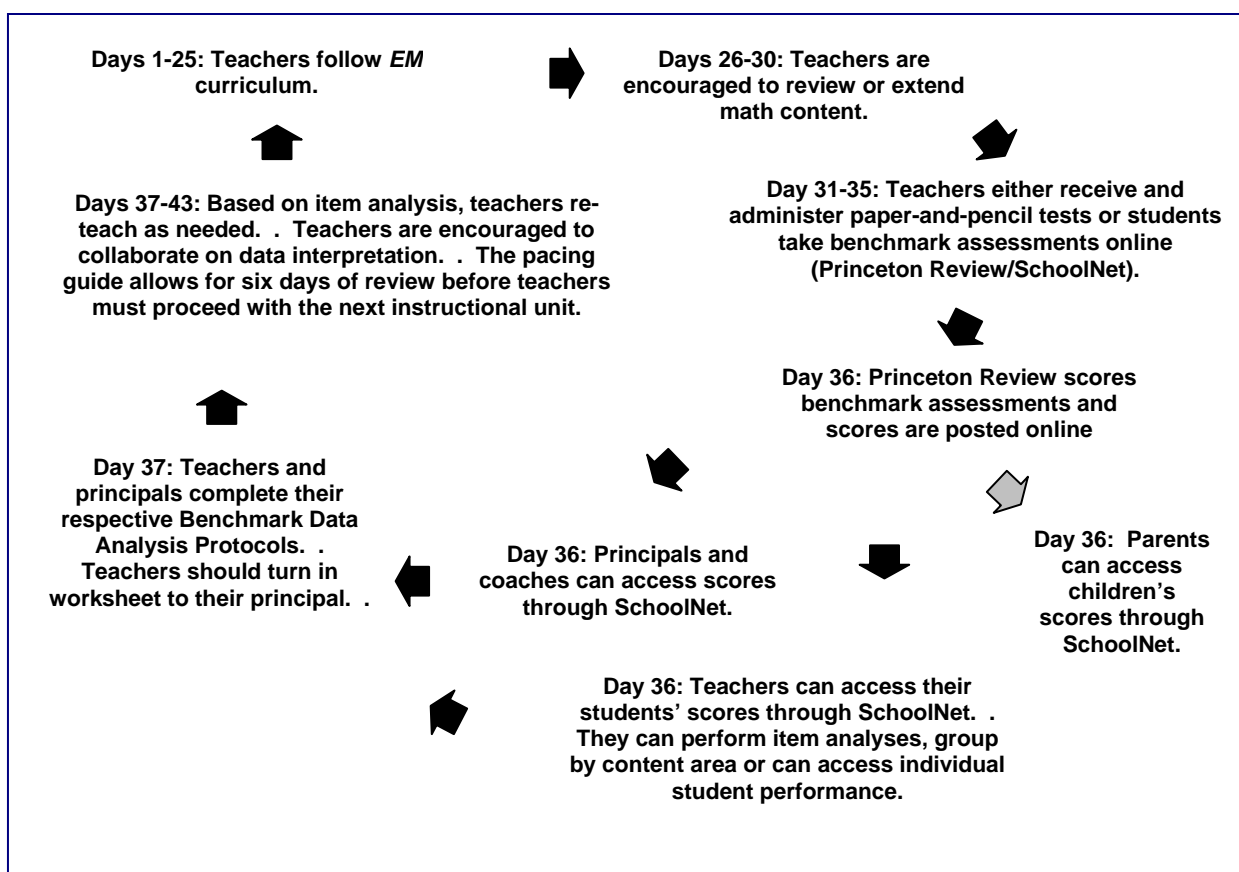
<sup>2</sup> The SchoolStat contract was canceled in 2007, a casualty of budget cuts. While some regional superintendents have tried to maintain the monthly data reviews, the data are not as readily available as they were in the past.

PSSA items; and recommended related resources and instructional practices (School District of Philadelphia, 2006a).

The school district administered benchmark assessments in Grades K–8 to give teachers feedback relative to the students' understanding of the topics taught in six-week intervals. As illustrated in Figure 3.1, each cycle of instruction and assessment consisted of six weeks: five weeks of instruction at the end of which the benchmark assessments were administered and a sixth week of review and/or extended development of topics. These benchmark assessments met Perie, Marion, and Gong's (2009) definition of interim assessments. They evaluated students' knowledge and skills relative to a specific set of academic goals within a limited period of time, were designed to inform decisions at the classroom, and could be aggregated for use at the school and district levels.

Although the six-week period crossed units of study, each benchmark assessment was designed to test only those concepts and objectives taught since the previous assessment. The district administered benchmarks in mathematics to students in Grades 3-8. All 20 of the items (25 items in Grade 8) in the benchmark assessments were in a multiple-choice format and came directly from the concepts and skills in the PST. The test developer and the district maintained that the distractors for each item contained instructionally valuable information about students' mathematical understanding of concepts and skills.

**Figure 3.1. The Cycle of Instruction and Assessment in Philadelphia**



At the time of our study, the benchmark assessments were co-created by the district's curriculum and assessment administrators and Princeton Review in the weeks prior to their administration.<sup>3</sup> According to central office administrators, this process required several iterations for each of the five assessments scheduled to be given throughout the school year. The assessments were designed to be aligned to Pennsylvania's Assessment Anchors (and, therefore, to the content of the PSSA) and to the district's Core Curriculum and state standards. According to one district insider:

We wrote the standardized curriculum across the district and that was the first big step, and you know it's completely aligned to state standards and

<sup>3</sup> Princeton Review was the contractor for the benchmark assessments between 2003-04 and 2006-07.

we broke it down into content descriptors and then we made sure it was at the proficient level... We divided the whole curriculum for the 3-8—the high schools quarterly, it's a little bit different—into six-week chunks so you teach for five weeks, you test exactly what was taught, you see whether or not the students learned what was taught, and then you take a week to re-teach or enrich based on the data and that's really the premise.

Although these assessments were regularly touted as being aligned to the Core Curriculum and state standards, no developer, district, or independent alignment studies were conducted on the benchmark assessments. During the course of this study, we found that a lack of follow-up studies on interim assessments is common practice for districts and developers; in fact, during the professional development sessions that we attended, no one challenged these alignment claims. Similarly, although the District referred to these assessments as “reliable and valid,” no reliability or validity evidence was presented to practitioners and the district assessment office admitted that the psychometric properties of these assessments had not been investigated.

While the benchmark items assessed the same content as the PSSA, they were not mini-PSSA assessments. The content and formats of the two tests differed, with the PSSA containing open-ended as well as multiple-choice items. This difference led teachers in our study to conduct separate PSSA test preparation activities throughout the year, and for some educators to question the alignment of the two assessments. One district administrator, for example, agreed that the benchmarks were conceptually aligned with the PSSA, but felt that the benchmark assessments in mathematics were easier than the state test.

The benchmarks and the PSSAs? Of course, the standards are there but the level of questions....When you look at the sample [PSSA] questions, one thing that strikes you...is the amount of reading, even in math. And there are a few sentences, three sentences, four sentences that the kids have to read carefully and understand in many of the mathematics PSSA problems. But in this very same concept, we test [on the benchmarks] by reducing the amount of reading. So, although we must say that it's the same concept, but it's not the same.

**District expectations for use.** Perie, Marion, and Gong (2009) discuss three core purposes for interim assessments—instructional, evaluative, and predictive. Instructional purposes enable educators “to adapt instruction and curriculum to better meet student needs” (p. 7). Examples of such purposes include enriching the curriculum, determining students’ strengths and weaknesses, and providing feedback for students. Interim assessments that serve an evaluative purpose provide information designed to allow educators at the school or district level to make changes at the programmatic level to improve instruction and, ultimately, student performance. Such evaluative purposes can also serve to “enforce some minimal quality through standardization of curriculum and pacing guides” (p. 8). Finally, predictive purposes for an interim assessment are primarily that they “are designed to determine each student’s likelihood of meeting some criterion score on the end-of-year tests” (p. 8).

Philadelphia’s Office of Curriculum has identified multiple purposes for the benchmark assessments:

- To provide PSSA practice for students by simulating rigor, types of questions and building test-taking stamina;
- To provide teachers, administrators, students and parents with a quick snapshot of student progress;
- To determine if what is taught is what is learned;



- To help teachers reflect on instructional practices; and,
- To provide data to assist in instructional decision-making (School District of Philadelphia, 2007).

Overall, these purposes reflect a primarily instructional function for Philadelphia's benchmark assessments. Evaluative and predictive purposes came into play as well, but the explicit link between these assessments and PSSA practice was not included in district descriptions of the benchmark assessments until after our study commenced. District leaders also set expectations for how schools should organize to analyze data and for school leadership in the use of the benchmark tests.

***Instructional use.*** At their core, the benchmarks were intended to be, in the words of several district leaders, “teaching tools” —that is, tools that would provide support to teachers' instruction through timely information about what their students were and were not learning. The theory of action underlying this aspect of the benchmark instruction and assessment cycle was that a teacher would teach subject matter from the Core Curriculum for five weeks. During the fifth week, students would take the benchmark test. Teachers would analyze results from the benchmark test (from the Item Analysis Report, discussed below) and, based on this information, would design a sixth week of instruction that would provide remediation for students in areas of weakness and enrichment in areas of strength. Consequently, students would make more progress towards mastering the concepts taught. After the sixth week, the cycle would begin again with new subject matter. When asked, “What would it [use of benchmark data] look like hands-on for teachers in the ideal?” one district leader responded:

Well, we've asked them 'how might you re-group students on certain skills and knowledge.' Like you say, you know what, there's a whole group of

kids who missed this but there's another group that really got it. And most of our standard statements, there's more than one question, so we can tell they either got them all right, all wrong, or mixed. So, you know, you kind of get a handle whether they might have guessed. And so they may re-group students, they may use different resources, they may team up with another teacher who might have a better handle on mathematics, or one that has a better handle on literacy, and, you know, kind of switch rooms. There's so many different things they can do.

District leaders identified additional instructional expectations for teachers, such as reflecting on their instruction, expanding their instructional repertoire, planning or modifying curriculum, and asking school leaders for instructional support.

***Organizational expectations.*** While the primary focus of central office staff members was on the use of benchmark results by individual teachers, they also expected that various groups in the school—especially grade groups—would examine the data, exchange strategies, and share instructional practices. This interest in having groups of teachers regularly discuss the benchmarks and their students' performances was consistent with an emphasis on benchmarks serving instructional purposes. As one district leader explained:

The expectation is that the 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teachers will sit at a table with each other and say, "Here's how my kids did on item 1. How did your kids do? Whoa! My kids didn't do well. Your kids all nailed it. Tell me how you taught that? Alright, I'll go back and I'll try that." That's supposed to happen item by item.

This expectation was shared by principals in several of the study schools who reported scheduling common planning time for teachers in similar grades. There was awareness at the district level, however, that not all schools might be organized in such

a way as to provide dedicated time for grade-group teachers to meet. As one district respondent noted:

In some schools they do, but not as frequently as they would like to, [to] meet together in grade groups and discuss, “Well my kids did this on this. Yours did that. What did you do?”

District leaders had expectations that principals would collaborate with fellow principals as well on how to raise student achievement. This sharing was facilitated by monthly SchoolStat meetings among principals in a specific region and their regional superintendent. As described in a subsequent section, **Communicating Expectations**, the intent of the meetings was to support principals’ analysis and use of data to identify and solve problems and to provide an opportunity for principals to share effective practices. Another goal was to create a new communications network across schools (horizontal) and between schools and the district (vertical) that was focused on common data, goals, and targets (Patusky, Botwinik, & Shelley, 2007).

***Leadership expectations.*** The district looked to principals to provide leadership to enable teachers to use the benchmarks as intended. District leaders realized that teachers’ use of the benchmarks would be limited unless strong, supportive, committed, and engaged leadership was present in schools. More specifically, the district expected principals to create a professional climate that encouraged organizational learning through inquiry, reflection, and informed action and to dedicate collaboration time immediately after the benchmark results were reported for teachers to discuss and analyze the benchmarks. One district leader described the principal’s role in this way:

To give teachers the time to have the conversation to plan instruction and to support the teachers in doing what they need to do as far as giving them the resources, the professional development, the climate to feel

safe to talk about what they know and what they still need to learn themselves.

Principals were expected to monitor teachers' data-driven instruction by, for example, observing classes.

The district expected school leaders to use school-wide data for more evaluative purposes as well. The district identified benchmark results as one form of data schools should analyze in developing their annual School Improvement Plans. Principals were also expected to use these data to identify the professional development needs of their faculty and the programmatic needs of their students.

***Communicating expectations.*** The district communicated its expectations for the use of the benchmark assessments through its scheduling timelines, the structure of its IMS, the formats of reports, principal meetings, and dissemination.

First, and foremost, the district teaching schedule dedicated the sixth week in each cycle to review, remediation and enrichment based on teachers' analyses of the benchmark results.

Second, SchoolNet incorporated multiple ways for teachers and principals to analyze data from the benchmark assessments. Described in greater detail in **District Supports**, this information management system (IMS) provided data on how individual students and every class performed on each item, on the entire benchmark test, and against each tested standard. Results could be arrayed by student, test item, and/or skill and standard.

Third, the district required teachers and principals to complete Benchmark Data Analysis Protocols (BDAP) based on the Item Analysis data generated by SchoolNet. The protocol was designed to help teachers think through the steps of data analysis and action and to create an opportunity for teachers to reflect on their instruction. The form asked teachers to respond to the following questions:

- Using the Item Analysis Report, identify the weakest skills/concepts for your class for this benchmark period.
- How will you group or regroup students based on the information in the necessary item analysis and optional standards mastery reports? (Think about the strongest data and how those concepts were taught.)
- What changes in teaching strategies (and resources) are indicated by your analysis of benchmark reports?
- How will you test for mastery?

Teachers were also asked (but not required) to complete a single-page “Teacher’s Reflection” protocol along with their BDAP. This Reflection protocol also encouraged teachers to reflect on their instructional practices and prompted them to identify their professional development needs in response to the following:

- In order to effectively differentiate (remediate and enrich), I need to...
- Based on patterns in my classes’ results, I might need some professional development or support in...

One district administrator argued that the protocols fulfilled their role in communicating the purpose of the benchmark assessments:

The advent of the benchmark protocols, data protocols, has really helped to elevate the importance of the interim assessments, and to clarify the expectations around [them]. I think they have gone a long way in terms of reaching everyone. And I’m not certain, but I would venture to say that if you were to ask ten teachers in the district, at least nine should be able to clearly articulate what the benchmarks are and what they do with them.

Fourth, the district highlighted student performance on benchmark assessments through monthly principal meetings hosted by each region’s superintendent. Principals

completed BDAP on their schools and reviewed these reports with their regional superintendents. SchoolStat meetings provided another opportunity for the district to build a culture of data use. SchoolStat staff compiled benchmark assessment and other student performance and behavioral data (e.g., suspensions, incidences of violence, and student and teacher attendance) and created and reported Key Performance Indicators that tracked each school's performance over time (on a monthly basis) and/or compared its performance to target outcomes as well as average performance in the school's region and districtwide. At monthly SchoolStat meetings, the regional superintendents led principals of schools with similar grade spans through a discussion of these data, with the goal of identifying root causes of problems, exchanging best practices and strategies, and developing action plans and outcomes for their schools. The results of these actions would be reviewed at subsequent meetings in a Plan-Do-Study-Act continuous improvement model (Patusky, Botwinik, & Shelley, 2007).

Finally, the district communicated its expectations for assessment and data use through meetings, presentations, and dissemination of materials to principals and teachers. District staff held webinars and posted PowerPoint presentations that described the benchmark assessments, their intended use, and their alignment with the district's Core Curriculum and state standards and assessments. These documents emphasized that the benchmark results could be used to provide data for instructional decision making, to help teachers reflect on their instructional practice individually and through discussions with their colleagues, and to provide students "with new learning opportunities to understand skills and concepts" (School District of Philadelphia, 2007). The district's School Handbook explained that student performance on the benchmark tests could not be used to calculate report card grades, but rather to "guide what should be re-taught or enriched" (School District of Philadelphia, 2005). Other materials on the

district website highlighted the importance of using of data for instructional and school improvement (see for example, School District of Philadelphia, 2006b).

**School expectations for assessment use.** Principals<sup>4</sup> in Philadelphia accepted and reinforced the district's expectations concerning the use of assessment data by requiring their teachers to analyze interim assessment data and expecting them to use results to inform their instruction. As one principal noted:

The way the Core Curriculum is designed, the teachers know that every six weeks, the benchmarks is an assessment to see how much the kids learned....Once they do the test, they get the results back. So it really creates this kind of forum for really trying to go back and being reflective to look at your data, and that your data should really drive your instruction. (P6)

Another principal explained:

I want them basically to find out what needs to be re-taught. What standards did they hit? What standards did they miss? The standards you miss, I want you to go back and teach it. But I don't want you to re-teach it the same way, because my opinion is if you taught it the first time and they didn't get it, going back and teaching it again the same way is not going to cut it....And I tell them up front, "I need you to really use that re-teaching week to address those standards that we're not hitting." So from Day One we talk about that. So I know I put a push on it. I'm constantly talking about it. (P4)

Principals communicated their expectations by modeling data analysis and by monitoring teachers' use of the data. First, they conducted their own analysis of interim assessment results to identify struggling students; areas of weak skills within a grade level; and/or teachers whose class might be falling behind others in a grade level. One

---

<sup>4</sup> Throughout this report principal interviews are coded by school name and school number. For example, all principal quotations are coded as either "P" (Philadelphia) or "C" (Cumberland) and by school number (e.g., P6).

principal's description of his actions was typical of the study schools in Philadelphia. He did an initial review of the benchmark results for the school to determine how students performed. A next step was to look at performance within and across grade levels to identify common areas of weakness to see if there were specific skills that needed attention. The principal also used this analysis to identify teachers who might be struggling with teaching a concept.

And then a lot of times what I'll do is look at it and compare with another class and say, you know, "Maybe you should talk to Mrs. So-And-So because when she did time, her kids did a lot better. So maybe she can give you some feedback or strategies that will be successful with the children who didn't. (P6)

The principals also examined subgroup performance. One principal identified a gap in performance between boys and girls in his school; another focused on the performance of African-American students. A third principal followed the performance of his special education students, looking at the effects of a new inclusion program that had been implemented in some classrooms. One study school created a "data wall" tracking benchmarks over time.

Second, all of the study school principals reviewed results of the interim assessments with teachers in each grade group in their school. The principals used this opportunity, particularly in the early years of SchoolNet, to assist teachers in their analysis of data and over the years to discuss with teachers possible explanations for student performance and to identify instructional responses. As one principal noted:

I try to go to the grade-group meetings. I try to really prioritize if I see a need in a certain grade, maybe they went down a little bit—I want to know why. And I can hear the teachers. They turned in their reports to me and I read it, [but] sometimes I need to be there and hear it so I can ask those



pertinent questions and that's helpful. And I want to know what's working.

If somebody else is up here all the time, maybe I need someone to give them some time out of their classroom to come in your classroom to see it first hand. (P4)

Third, the principals required teachers to submit the BDAP and Reflection sheets (although the latter was not required by the district), and, in many cases, provided direct feedback to teachers. A few principals reported comparing teachers' analysis of student data with their own, and some principals looked for evidence of re-teaching strategies as they reviewed their teachers' lesson plans for the sixth week of teaching. Principals in our study schools discussed the importance of monitoring teacher use of the benchmark data. One principal explained, "I feel what gets monitored gets done. So if people know that they're being monitored and they're accountable for something, I think they'll do better at it." (P6) Another principal described her approach:

I will leave a note in their lesson plan. They will be at my door, pleading their case, telling me what's wrong about this particular child or that particular child that I may have in question. And then we sit down and talk about the kid and figure out what are we going to do with the kid or what we need to do with their class because, like I said, your class— Overall you may have maybe 70% of the kids getting the wrong answer on this question. What is wrong with that question? What is going on with that particular skill? But, usually, I don't have to go chase them down. They willingly come. They don't want those little notes in the lesson plan. (P5)

Still another principal looked for evidence that the teacher has indeed implemented a different instructional approach.

If you say to me you're using T charts, and then you use the four square approach, I should see that. There should be something in your room, or there should be something the kids have hanging up. Or there should be

something. That's my only evidence that you're doing something different, because you can put anything on a piece of paper. I want to see proof that you've done it. (P4)

The teachers we interviewed concurred that the purpose of benchmarks was to help inform their instruction. Typical of responses about the purpose and use of the tests were:

To analyze them and to correct errors, help the children wherever their shortcomings, to correct it and to re-teach and to reemphasize what you didn't teach right the first time or what they didn't get the first time to improve. (P6)

See their weaknesses so that we can re-teach, find different ways to re-teach it different than what you did before and help them to master it. (P1)

Teachers reported that these expectations were communicated to them by their principals during professional development sessions on SchoolNet and/or through grade group and other meetings where they analyzed the benchmark data, and through the requirement that they complete their BDAPs. One teacher commented that they were expected to "fill out the reports, work on the skills." (P3) Teachers also reported that their principals required them to plan lessons for the re-teaching week based on results of the benchmark assessments. Few of the teachers we interviewed, however, said they received feedback on either their BDAPs or lesson plans. Some teachers thought this might be because their students were performing adequately on the benchmark tests. Finally, teachers felt a press from their principals to "do better the next time" on the benchmarks tests. One teacher explained, "Our principal, she's used to achieving, and so if you don't do well, you do get talked to." (P3)

The principals reflected the district's organizational and evaluative expectations as well. They expected teachers to meet in grade groups to examine data, exchange strategies, and share instructional practices. To facilitate this activity, principals scheduled common planning time for teachers in the same grade. Some of the principals also dedicated school professional development time to discussing benchmark results. The schools also used benchmark data as an additional measure of student performance in their School Improvement Plans.

**Accountability.** The preceding analyses show that the primary expectations for benchmark use was formative—to help teachers improve classroom instruction. District leaders would hold principals accountable for ensuring that teachers used data from the benchmark assessments, but not for the results of the tests. However, the use of benchmarks as part of the SchoolStat process heightened school-based leaders' perception that benchmarks were also summative and, indeed, part of the district's accountability system. Discussion of benchmark results occurred in settings where administrators from central and regional offices—some of whom had line and rating authority for principals—were present. A school's performance on the benchmark tests was compared to other schools in a public setting. While the intent of the “compare and contrast” approach of the SchoolStat meetings was to create a “positive tension between collegiality and competition” (Patusky, Botwinik, & Shelly, 2007, p. 24) that would generate constructive dialogue among participants, some educators saw the meetings changing the purpose of the benchmark assessments. As one regional superintendent noted:

This past year with SchoolStat, it now became summative. And all of a sudden this formative data become summative, and for me, it sort of lost the essence of how do we improve practice in the classroom? And I don't believe that...these benchmarks are a summative thing. I mean, nobody

said that they were high stakes test, yet we're treating them as high stakes tests.

Principals concurred. And either wittingly or unwittingly, the accountability press was transferred down to their teachers. Teachers in the study schools also mentioned how the intent of the benchmark assessments had changed. Some felt that the requirement to complete the BDAP was a reflection of this new accountability; others saw it expressed in the way their principals expected them "to do better" on the tests.

**District supports for benchmark assessment use.** District leaders set high expectations for the instructional use of the benchmarks. They acknowledged, however, that these expectations were predicated on having the following things happen: changing schools' schedules; changing what happens in the classroom; and, to a certain extent, tinkering with long-standing social and cultural practices. District leaders were also quick to note a distinction between intended use of the benchmarks and realized practices. That is, they noted the gap between what *could and should be* and what *was* happening on the ground in individual classrooms and schools.

The district provided three types of supports to all schools in the district to try to bring about these changes and to support the intended use of the benchmark assessments: (a) easy and user-friendly access to online data, resources, and reports through SchoolNet and tools for analyzing the data; (b) professional development; and (c) time.<sup>5</sup> In addition, the district held principals accountable for analysis and use of the data, primarily through the SchoolStat meetings.

**SchoolNet.** SchoolNet provides a district-wide data base for the benchmark assessments and other student data, makes benchmark assessment data quickly accessible to every classroom teacher and building principal, and provides analysis and

---

<sup>5</sup> Although outside the scope of this study, the District provided additional supports to low-performing schools (cf. Bulkley, Christman, Goertz, & Lawrence, in press).

instructional tools for educators' use. Students' families also have access to their children's SchoolNet data through the system's FamilyNet tool which provides up-to-date information on students' test scores (including benchmark assessments), report card grades, and attendance.

A critical feature of SchoolNet is the Item Analysis view. As shown in Figure 2.2 in chapter 2, a mock-up of the report, the Item Analysis view creates data spreadsheets for every teacher that tells her:

- The names of every student who took the benchmark;
- The correct answers for each benchmark item;
- How *many* and exactly *which* items each student answered correctly;
- The *wrong* answer selected by individual students for each item;
- The average percent correct for each class for each item by state standard statement; and,
- The state standard statement tested for each item.

Students' correct answers are indicated by a green checkmark, while incorrectly answered items are indicated by each student's actual multiple-choice answer (e.g., "A") appearing in the cell in red. The state standard to which each particular test item is linked is noted at the top of the spreadsheet. Teachers can click on the standard number to see the particular skill assessed, and on the item number to view the benchmark question.

The Skills Analysis view arrays data by state standard, reporting the number of items that students answered correctly for each standard. The Standards Mastery view report enables teachers to see how many students and the names of students who scored at different performance levels (e.g., below, approaching, at, or above standard) established by the district.

All of these views are easily accessible to teachers; they are generated by the SchoolNet software when the user clicks on the appropriate tabs. SchoolNet also provides links to information about how to re-teach a particular standard and practice worksheets for students. The district facilitated access to SchoolNet by providing teachers with laptop computers over a three- to four-year period.

The district highlighted the use of the Item Analysis data through its BDAP. As discussed above in **District Expectations**, teachers had to use the Item Analysis view to look for “patterns, outliers, weaknesses, and strengths” in the student data, identify the weakest skills/concepts for their class, and then report how they would re-teach based on their analysis of the benchmark results. The district also suggested that teachers draw on the Standards Mastery views as well in designing their interventions.

**Professional development.** The district provided several kinds of professional development for teachers: a) on the district curriculum, b) on the use of SchoolNet, and c) school-based teacher leaders (SBTLs). In addition, several principals of the study schools reported that the Regional SchoolStat meetings and follow-up activities with other principals provided another source of professional development for them and some of their staff.

When the district implemented its new mathematics curriculum, *EM*, all teachers attended district-run multi-day training sessions in the summer prior to the enactment of the curriculum. New teachers had the opportunity to attend *EM* training as well. The district expected all teachers to receive training on the use of SchoolNet, but used a school-based, turnkey training approach. Generally, principals and a technology support person received professional development from the central office and were expected to return to their schools and train their staff. The SchoolNet professional development often focused on multiple ways to analyze the benchmark data.

Each school also had a mathematics SBTL, a former or current classroom teacher whose job, in part, consisted of helping teachers fulfill the instructional purpose of the benchmark assessments in mathematics. Some of these coaches still had their own classrooms and were given limited release time to perform their coach duties; others were not grade teachers but were full-time mathematics coaches. Until 2006, each of the 11 regions of the district also had a mathematics coach who was available to assist schools in implementing the mathematics curriculum and assessment system. Due to funding constraints, however, that position was eliminated prior to the 2006-07 school year, the year in which we collected school site data.

The district viewed the SchoolStat meetings as a form of professional development, as principals learned how to interpret data, to use data to identify problems, plan for improvement and monitor their actions, and to exchange ideas. The principals in the regions created other opportunities to share their practices, however. One group of principals, for example, brought their teachers and mathematics and literacy coaches together by grade level to share “best practices.” One principal explained:

X School were the specialists of Grade 2. All the Grade 2 teachers from the schools [in their cluster] reported to X school. They presented. They exchanged best practices. They came back to school the next morning and they couldn't stop raving about just sharing and talking to another 2<sup>nd</sup>-grade teacher [from another school]...They came back with packets to provide—they did reflective, turn around training. (P3)

The resulting product was a “best practices” binder with a section contributed by each school that principals felt would provide teachers with new instructional ideas.

**Time.** Using the benchmark assessment results for instructional purposes requires time: to re-teach skills, to analyze data, and to partake in professional

development. The primary mechanism to support teachers' use of the benchmark assessments is the re-teaching week scheduled after each benchmark assessment. As discussed in earlier sections of this chapter, the assessments are electronically scored and, in a quick turnaround, individual and class results are made available to teachers through SchoolNet. During the remaining five days of the cycle, the sixth week, the teachers are expected to plan and execute their re-teaching, remediation, and enrichment activities. While the BDAP asks teachers how they will group or regroup students based on their analysis of the assessment results, the teachers enjoy considerable latitude around the specifics of instruction and re-teaching. Teachers decide whether and how they retest their students on the content of the instructional cycle. After the re-teaching week ends, students move on to the next instructional unit.

District staff expected teachers to meet in grade groups to discuss their students' performances on the benchmarks and to share instructional strategies and concerns with one another. To expedite this sharing, elementary school teachers in the same grade were given a common planning time. In addition, the district instituted "half-day Fridays" every other week.<sup>6</sup> On these particular days, students were released around noon and teachers remained in the building for professional development workshops and sessions. As one central office leader explained:

The Chief Academic Office was very focused on: what do we need to do to support the teachers, for them to use the [SchoolNet] system? And so, one of the first things is getting mandated days on the school district calendar so that we know that in every single school, people will be looking at the same thing, and learning the same thing.

It was up to the individual principals, however, to ensure that the allotted time was used to analyze and discuss student results and to learn about new instructional techniques.

---

<sup>6</sup> The district eliminated these half days in 2008-09. Schools now have a half-day available for professional development about once a month.



**School supports for benchmark assessment use.** Principals, SBTs, and technology staff were the primary sources of support to teachers for the implementation and analysis of, and instructional response to, the benchmark assessments in our study schools. Principals and technology staff trained faculty in the use of SchoolNet, while technology staff provided ongoing support in the use of the program. Principals and SBTs assisted teachers in their analysis of the benchmark assessment data and supported mathematics instruction in their buildings. Principals scheduled time for teacher collaboration and professional development.

**Data management and analysis.** As described above, the district used a turnkey (i.e., a “train-the-trainers”) approach to train school staff in the use of SchoolNet. Principals and teachers in the study schools reported providing and receiving training, respectively, on SchoolNet, although this training focused on *how to access and use the components of the system* (“point and click”), not on analysis of the benchmark data itself. The principals expected all of their teachers to learn how to use SchoolNet, either through school-based professional development (often offered after school or on weekends) or on their own.

Technology or computer people in each of the study schools provided ongoing support in the use of SchoolNet, and provided training to new (or refresher courses to veteran) teachers. Teachers in the study had easy access to SchoolNet through desktop or laptop computers, and were comfortable using the technology to access at least the Item Analysis and the Standards Mastery views (see chapter 4). At least one principal developed activities to help her staff become engaged with the new system.

And what I used to do just to initially get them involved in going onto the computer was to give them little assignments. You know, I would say, “I need you to go into SchoolNet to let me know how many kids had poor attendance,” looking at a certain timeframe. “Okay, I need a list of all the

kids.” And they could have very well just gone to their own book and told me that. But I kind of made it like a question where they had to go into SchoolNet. Then they see something, go back and look at your benchmarks and compare the kids who are absent to their test scores, their performance on the benchmarks. And then I said, “This is something we’re going to talk about when we have our staff development or grade- group meeting.” (P6)

Another principal reported that while a few teachers in his school remained resistant to using computers, the requirement that teachers do the benchmark analysis (e.g., the BDAP) generally increased their interest in and competence to use other features of SchoolNet.

Teachers did not receive formal training in *how to analyze the benchmark data*, however. Rather, they learned these skills on the job, with the assistance of their principal and SBTL. Principals (and their SBTLs when time allowed) reviewed assessment results with teachers in grade groups and/or during professional development meetings, probing on what skills students had or had not mastered and how teachers planned to address student weaknesses. One principal started data analysis training by examining other test score data at the beginning of the school year.

As we go through the Terra Nova and the PSSA, the data [which are last year’s results for a teacher’s current students], they walk through as a grade. So they understand what they are looking at. And hopefully be able to interpret it so they will know what to do as far as instruction and how their class did.... Then the binders are available to them if they want to delve further into whatever it is they are looking for. But that’s how they get to understand how to interpret the data. We actually go through it with them. (P5)

Another principal assigned data analysis tasks to her teachers.

What I try to do, either on the daily gram or in grade-group meetings, is give them some kind of task....I may say, you know, "Give me the kids that you think are at borderline proficient and then I'd like you to develop some kind of intervention plan for those five kids. Show me what you're doing in guided reading, or show me what you're doing in math, why the kids aren't successful." Or I might say, "I looked at your data on the benchmark results. There was one problem that everybody got wrong. Pull up those kids and then tell me how you're going to address this in re-teaching." (P6)

Chapter 4 describes how teachers in our study actually analyzed their benchmark data.

***Support for mathematics instruction.*** SBTLs were the principal source of support for mathematics instruction and instructional responses to interim assessment results in our study schools. The time that the mathematics SBTLs could spend with teachers ranged from one released period a day to full-time. These differences reflected budgetary decisions by the principals who paid for school-based coaches out of discretionary funds. Because these schools performed much better in mathematics than in reading, principals targeted their resources on providing support in reading and language arts. The mathematics SBTLs also differed in experience and grade level taught. Their teaching experience ranged from 4 to 20 years. One of the SBTLs was an 8<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher and two taught in the elementary grades. The SBTL in one school had a Ph.D. with a concentration in mathematics education and worked at a local university. While none of the other SBTLs reported holding a masters degree, they all had completed at least 24 hours of graduate work as required in Pennsylvania to retain their teaching license.

The role of the SBTLs reflected available time and their own professional capacity, but their duties were similar in many ways across the schools. First, as

discussed above, the SBTLs helped teachers analyze data, often during grade-group meetings. This discussion could focus on weaknesses in skills that cut cross classrooms in the same grade, or on the needs of specific students. Second, the SBTLs located information for teachers on different ways of teaching mathematics or of teaching mathematics skills on SchoolNet, the Internet, or from other sources. They organized other materials as well, often PSSA study materials. One teacher reported, for example, that her mathematics SBTL gave her booklets with common PSSA questions that she then used for morning mathematics problems in her class. Third, the SBTLs sometimes provided professional development to individual teachers or to the school. For example, the SBTLs would attend district-wide training in mathematics-related topics and, in turn, do a school-wide presentation during the school's scheduled professional development time. Teachers in one school reported receiving training in the use of calculators for instruction. In another school, the SBTL presented strategies for answering open-ended questions on the mathematics PSSA. More rarely, the SBTL would model a lesson or teach a concept in a teacher's classroom. One of the study schools contracted with a local university for the services of a mathematics educator. In addition to working directly with teachers on instructional practices, this individual provided professional development sessions and optional courses focused on mathematics content. These classes met twice per month and focused both on teaching the teachers about children's mathematical development as well as how to best support this development through instruction.

Teachers usually asked the SBTLs directly for assistance, although principals would sometimes ask the SBTLs to respond to professional development needs that teachers identified on their Reflection Sheets or that the principal identified in her own analysis of test data. The extent of SBTL involvement in data analysis and instructional support was driven by their availability, however. For example, the full-time mathematics

SBTL in one school reviewed teachers' BDAPs with the teachers and the principal; attended grade-group and CSAP meetings<sup>7</sup> where teachers discussed student results; used these sources of information to provide instructional support to teachers, such as modeling or co-teaching lessons in the classroom; took teachers to mathematics professional development outside the school; created a school "data wall" that tracked student performance over time; and made presentations at home and school meetings. In the other study school with a full-time SBTL, the mathematics coach provided professional development courses in addition to classroom-based support. But because they had their own classrooms, most SBTLs were not available to help teachers in their own rooms, and had less time to attend grade-group meetings.

Although teachers in all of the study schools spoke highly of their mathematics SBTLs, they reported turning first to their grade-group colleagues for assistance, including schools with full-time support. As one teacher explained:

I would start out with the 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teachers because we'd all be teaching the same thing. And if they didn't have a response or something that I thought I could use, I'd probably go to [our] Math Coordinator. But I probably wouldn't go outside this building, only because we're all in the same boat together. (P3)

Finally, SBTLs did not work directly with students. Some students needing remedial support participated in pullout programs. Otherwise, Philadelphia teachers depended on volunteers or student teachers to provide students with additional help in the classroom. Teachers also made time during lunch hours and before and after school to work with students.

**Time.** The district scheduled dedicated time for teachers to discuss assessment results and instructional response and to participate in professional development.

---

<sup>7</sup> Comprehensive Student Assistance Program ("CSAP") provides classroom-based and individualized help to get a child back on track without the need for formal evaluation for special education.

Teachers were expected to do the initial analysis of the benchmark data on their own time, however.

All of the schools scheduled common planning time for teachers in each grade, and, during the course of our study, teachers had contractual professional development time for a half day every other Friday. District staff and principals expected teachers to use their common planning time in grade groups to discuss benchmark results and follow-up instruction. Principals could not dictate how teachers used their planning time, however, and often had to dedicate their half-days to district-directed activities. Teachers reported that other school issues often impinged on their grade-group meeting time, and they therefore tended to talk informally (in the halls, during lunch) about common instructional issues. They tended to use their more structured time together to discuss students with learning problems.

One principal estimated that only about one-half of the Friday professional development days were under a principal's discretion. The principals in our study schools, however, used some of this time to discuss data, develop school improvement plans that included the use of benchmark data, and take staff to other schools to share instructional practices. They also used some of these days to conduct turnaround training, some of which covered mathematics topics. One school created a "data wall" room where they posted test results over time. The principal explained, "We go over and just do gallery walks where we go as a staff and we just look at the data. Then we come back and we discuss it" (P1). Another principal created vertical meetings during some of the schools' half-days to "let each group know they are responsible for each other" and to learn what to expect of students in each grade. She also felt that this structure gives teachers fresh ideas about instructional interventions, "because sometimes I feel that if they meet in the same group, they really don't learn any more than what they were [already] learning from each other" (P6).

**Summary.** Interim assessments play a major role in Philadelphia’s instructional guidance system. At the time of our study, the benchmark tests were designed to be “teaching tools,” that is, to provide teachers with timely information on whether their students were learning the content and skills in the district’s curriculum and state’s standards, and to assist teachers in adjusting their instruction to meet students’ learning needs. The district communicated these expectations through its six-week cycle of teach-test-reteach, the structure of the IMS, mandatory data analysis protocols, and monthly principal meetings. Principals in our study schools accepted and reinforced the district’s expectations by modeling and monitoring analysis of interim assessment data, and teachers in these schools understood the instructional intent of the benchmark tests. Making school results public in SchoolStat meetings, however, raised the stakes of these tests for principals, and to a lesser extent, for teachers, leading some teachers to express feeling pressure to raise student scores on these supposedly low-stakes assessments.

Philadelphia supported the instructional use of the benchmark assessments with: an easily accessible and user-friendly IMS that generated multiple and timely analyses of the assessment data and a limited set of instructional tools to teachers; laptop computers for teachers; professional development on the district mathematics curriculum and the use of the data system; instructional support through SBTLs; and scheduled time during the school day to facilitate group discussion of interim assessment results and instructional responses, as well as more traditional professional development. These supports were directed, however, primarily at the first stage of the cycle of improvement—gathering evidence. Professional development on SchoolNet focused on how to access benchmark data, not analyze it. The SBTLs helped teachers analyze data and locate additional instructional materials, but the SBTLs were given limited time to provide instructional support to teachers. Teachers rarely had other adults in their

classrooms to instruct struggling students or work with groups of students, thereby enabling teachers to do small group instruction. Finally, while the schools in our study did create common planning time for teachers in the same grades, and set aside half-days for professional development, school or student issues or district-directed topics often limited the time available for teachers to discuss interim assessment results and common instructional challenges.

## **Cumberland**

The Cumberland School District has long been engaged in a system-wide effort to implement clear and rigorous performance standards and help teachers assure that all students meet these standards. The district adopted the *EM* curriculum in the early 1990s, and the district leaders were strongly committed to continuing to provide standards and content-area professional development in mathematics for each specific grade at both the building level and the district level.

**Curriculum and assessment.** The teaching of elementary mathematics is scheduled in accordance with the district pacing guide. The one-page guide identifies the number of lessons in each *EM* unit, the number of days it should take to cover the content, and the expected date of completion for each unit.

The formal and routinized assessments for elementary mathematics include practice (formative), end-of-unit (formative/summative), end-of-book (summative) and benchmark (predictive) tests. Every three to four weeks, the district's Mathematics and Science Coordinator (MSC) sends out to the elementary schools "practice tests" that align with the pacing guide for the mathematics program and that are modeled closely on the district's end-of-unit mathematics tests. This process is detailed below and these formative assessments are the primary focus of our study.



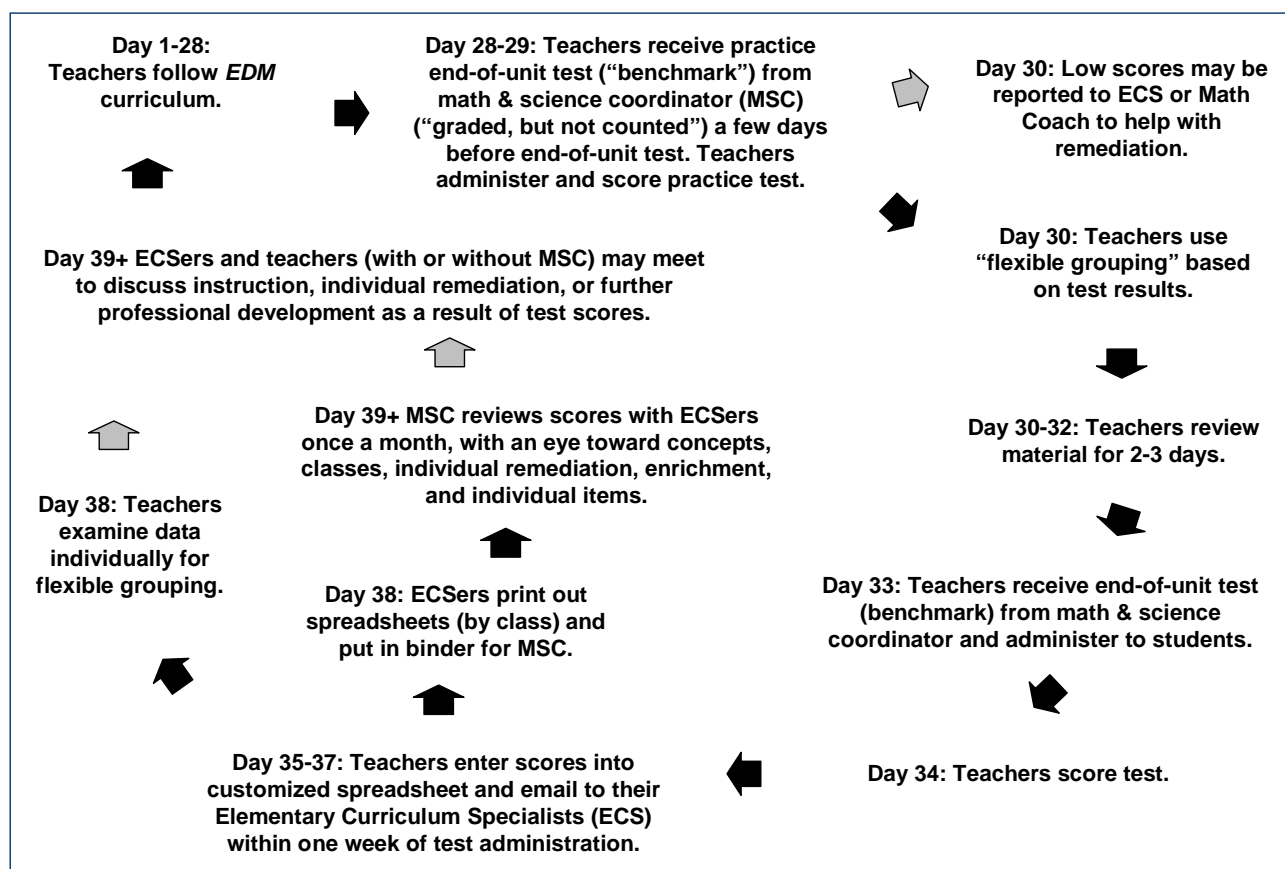
At the end of each unit, teachers give district-developed end-of-unit tests. Both these and the practice tests are modeled on *EM* end-of-unit assessments. They include, however, five multiple-choice items, a number of constructed response items, and one open-ended item that are aligned to the Pennsylvania Assessment Anchors as part of the district's "integrated PSSA prep." The practice tests consist of anywhere from 11 to 20+ items (the 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade assessments tend to contain fewer items than the 5<sup>th</sup>-grade tests) and may have from two to six items designed to assess the *EM* learning goals (e.g., find equivalent names for fractions). Beginning, Developing, and Secure skills were tested on the practice tests in the year of our study. In addition, the district conducts a benchmark assessment in mathematics in Grades 3 through 6 once a year. This test is also aligned with the Pennsylvania Assessment Anchors and models the content on the PSSA. All of these assessments are updated by the MSC and teachers during a series of test-construction meetings in the summer prior to administration.

The district's cycle of instruction and assessment begins with approximately 28 days of instruction (see Figure 3.2) and is tied to the *EM* instructional units. The instruction is followed by the administration of the practice end-of-unit test provided by the district's MSC. Teachers have some discretion on when to give the practice test but it is typically administered one to three days before the more summative end-of-unit test. These end-of-unit practice tests are, in the words of a district leader, "graded but not counted." Unlike in Philadelphia, students do not bring these assessments home; parents likely never see the test or might not even know it is being administered. Individual teachers are responsible for administering and scoring the practice end-of-unit tests for their class. After these practice tests are scored, teachers report the scores (by individual student) by entering them into a district-designed spreadsheet and emailing the spreadsheet to the MSC. Approximately two to three days elapse between when the practice test is given and when the results of individual tests are reported to the MSC.

Teachers may also report low scores for individual students to their school Elementary Curriculum Specialist (ECS) or mathematics coach for help with remediation. As of the 2006-07 school year, Cumberland gave principals and teachers the option of using the practice test as a pretest at an earlier point in the unit.

After teachers have scored the practice tests, entered the data by *EM* learning goal, and reported their scores, they sort their students into flexible groups based on mathematics performance. In the ensuing three to five days, teachers review the practice test with their students in preparation for the end-of-unit test. On the sixth day (which is day 33 of the cycle), teachers administer the end-of-unit tests to students. Tests are then collected and again scored by classroom teachers.

**Figure 3.2. The Cycle of Instruction and Assessment in Cumberland**



Teachers send spreadsheets for the end-of-unit tests to their building's ECS who compiles the school's scores (at the individual level) by grade and class and gives them to the building principal and district MSC. The MSC, in turn, reviews individual class spreadsheets with the ECS during standing monthly meetings. The ECS can then meet with teachers (with or without the MSC present) to discuss instruction, individual remediation, or additional professional development based on the end-of-unit test results.

**District expectations for use.** District administrators in Cumberland have somewhat different expectations for the use of the various assessments, but the primary focus is *instructional* for teachers and *evaluative* for students. Unlike Philadelphia, district leaders do not expect the use of these assessments to shape school organization or leadership practices. Rather, because the tests are embedded in the mathematics curriculum—most items in both the practice and end-of-unit tests are taken from or closely mirror test questions in the *EM* curriculum—the district expects teachers to use assessment results as part of their regular instruction.

***Instructional use.*** The practice tests, which were requested by and are developed with teacher input, are designed solely to identify and address individual student needs during the teaching of an *EM* instructional unit. As one district leader noted, “The teacher will mark [the practice test], and he or she will write down the children’s names that got problems wrong, so they know who they have to remediate.” Teachers are then expected to form flexible groupings to address student needs, with possible assistance from the district mathematics coach, the school’s ECS or the school’s mathematics or Title I aide. Although the scores on the practice tests are reported to the district MSC, teachers determine the scope and nature of remediation and/or enrichment for their students.

Data from end-of-unit tests are also used to inform instruction. The MSC uses results of these tests to discuss mathematical concepts, item analysis, individual students, remediation, and enrichment with the ECSs. The ECS and the MSC may then discuss these same issues with teachers in a school. As one district respondent explained:

If I see there’s a certain grade level [in a school], or a certain teacher that they always have [students missing items] in geometry and measurement, then I need to sit down with that teacher, or maybe that

school, or maybe that grade level, and go over whatever it is. Three dimensional figures, or vertices, and whatever.

Although the end-of-unit tests are not designed to measure student progress over time, teachers are expected to continue the use of flexible grouping or other forms of remediation if the end-of-unit test identifies students with weak skills in a learning goal.

**Evaluative use.** The end-of-unit test scores are also used to evaluate students. Student performance on these tests is part of each student's grade, which is standards-based in Cumberland. The district assigns a performance level—Advanced, Proficient, Basic or Below Basic—to the number of items a student gets correct on all end-of-unit tests in a marking period. The district does not set performance expectations for, nor does it report data by, individual schools. The MSC and school principal may, however, use the results of end-of-unit tests to identify professional development needs for individual teachers or schools.

**Predictive use.** District leaders also view performance on the end-of-unit tests as “predictive” of how well students will do on the state assessment. They assume that a student who earns a Proficient grade in district mathematics standards, which are aligned with the state standards, has the requisite knowledge and skills to succeed on the PSSA. In addition, the district initiated what it calls “integrated PSSA prep” in an attempt to move away from separate PSSA preparation activities. The MSC developed a set of “math messages”—five multiple-choice items and one open-ended item aligned with Pennsylvania's Assessment Anchors—that teachers are expected to use instructionally. The district also included similar items in each practice and end-of-unit test. It did not appear, however, that district staff or teachers conducted a separate analysis of student performance on these questions. The district does administer a separate district-developed benchmark assessment aligned with the PSSA assessment

anchors once a year. The MSC analyses student performance on this test and discusses areas of weakness with teachers.

***Leadership expectations.*** Leadership for the design and use of the practice and end-of-unit assessments resides with curricular staff in the district, reflecting the focus and intended uses of the tests. The MSC oversees the development of the assessments by the ECS and teachers, and the analysis of the end-of-unit and the district's benchmark PSSA tests. The MSC meets on a regular basis with the ECSs who, in turn, review assessment results with teachers in their schools. The MSC, ECSs, and district mathematics coach are also responsible for supporting teachers instructionally.

***Communicating expectations.*** Expectations for the use of the practice tests—solely to provide teachers with formative feedback during an instructional unit—are communicated by district policy and practice. The district developed the practice tests at the request of teachers and teachers participate in their development. Teachers score their own tests, and they are not required to share the results with their parents, colleagues, principals or the ECS. While scores are reported to the district MSC, she does not share or act on these data. Teachers determine how to use the results of the practice tests and to seek support for themselves and their students. The district builds time into the teaching schedule for teachers to provide students with remediation and enrichment prior to administration of the end-of-unit test. However, the format of the district data reporting spreadsheet, which highlights student performance by content sub-areas, generates expectations of when teachers should provide additional support to students.

***Accountability.*** The practice tests do not carry any stakes, for teachers or their students. In contrast, results of the end-of-unit tests are public—to students, their parents, principals and curriculum specialists, and they carry high stakes for students

through their quarterly grades. Although the end-of-unit tests are summative, and district curriculum specialists used results to identify areas where teachers might need additional support, the focus remained on instructional improvement, not on accountability for performance.

**District supports for assessment use.** The district provided three types of supports to schools to support their use of formative assessments: (a) an electronic IMS, (b) instructional support and professional development, and (c) time.

***Information management system (IMS).*** Cumberland created a pre-formatted Microsoft Excel spreadsheet for teachers to record and analyze individual students' scores on the practice and end-of-unit assessments. As shown in Figure 2.1 in chapter 2, individual test items are grouped together by their associated *EM* learning goal. As teachers score the tests, they compute and then enter the composite number of right and wrong answers by learning goal. The Excel program automatically highlights cells in yellow where any student has more than one item incorrect (regardless of the number of items administered for that given learning goal). As the spreadsheet aggregates data by standard, no information about the percentage of students who missed any particular item is provided. The spreadsheet also does not provide an analysis of student errors.

***Instructional support and professional development.*** Cumberland provided several types of instructional support and professional development in mathematics to its elementary school teachers. The primary source of support was the school-based ECS whose job is, according to the job description, "60% math." The ECSs are former elementary school teachers who, initially, were hired in part because of their mathematics content knowledge and their enthusiasm for the subject. As the job has taken on more administrative responsibilities, the position now requires principal certification and is seen as more of a stepping stone to principalship. While their primary role is providing remediation and enrichment to students in mathematics, ECSs also

facilitate analysis of practice and end-of-unit tests and, when asked, assist teachers with instructional strategies. Furthermore, they do not have their own classroom responsibilities. Every elementary school has an ECS as well as a mathematics aide who assists in remediation. The mathematics ECSs in our three study schools had between 10 and 20+ years of experience and all held masters degrees.

Three elementary schools (including the one Title I school) shared the services of the district's one mathematics coach. The role of the mathematics coach was driven by teacher requests. She might teach a lesson (generally for a new teacher or to introduce a new concept), teach the same lesson to a group of the lowest-performing students in a class, work with low-performing students in the computer lab, or provide remediation on specific concepts to students who scored low on the practice or end-of-unit test. The mathematics coach also reviewed practice and end-of-unit tests with teachers.

The MSC reviewed all test results and met on a monthly basis with the ECSs to review student performance and discuss instructional and professional development needs in the schools. The MSC also visited all elementary schools on a regular basis to meet with the ECS and to discuss with teachers areas of weakness identified from the end-of-unit and district's PSSA benchmark assessment.

New teachers received extensive professional development on the *EM* curriculum by district administrators and veteran teachers (who provide the grade-level training). Veteran teachers who were new to a grade level also attended the grade-level sessions. Beyond that, teachers received support from their school's ECS and grade-level partners. Teachers were not provided specific professional development in data analysis or use.

**Time.** Teachers had several opportunities for collaboration and professional development within the school calendar. The district contract called for eight 2-hour sessions after school. Teachers also attended two faculty meetings a month, with one



dedicated to professional development. Each building also received “collaboration” substitutes each month—a minimum of one substitute for two days, or two substitutes for one day—to allow teachers to meet with each other or in small (e.g., grade) groups. Finally, teachers had 20 minutes at the beginning of the school day before classes started. This provided an opportunity for short meetings with the ECS or the district MSC.

**School expectations and supports for assessment use.** Educators throughout the Cumberland school system expressed similar expectations for the practice tests: they were to be used by teachers for instructional purposes. In the words of one teacher:

Oh, I think they definitely expect me to take these results and review in the areas where the students are having difficulty, in whole group and in flex group and also with the curriculum specialist and with the mathematics aide who helps with remediation. (C3)

In the opinion of many teachers, these expectations were communicated through the district’s new requirement that they not only score the practice tests, but enter the results in an electronic spreadsheet that was available to their ECS and principal, and analyze the results by standard. What had been an informal process of scoring and analyzing the practice tests was now institutionalized, and potentially subject to review by others. However, teachers viewed the practice test as a low-stakes test.

While principals did not review results of the practice tests, they held their teachers accountable for teaching the curriculum and ensuring that their students had every opportunity to learn the mathematics program. As one principal described:

The role of the teacher is to implement the math program...attend the assigned professional development programs, to raise questions about it, and to work with the curriculum specialist, adding a [pre-referral] team

when needed, to make sure that children are profiting from instruction....And the role of the teacher is to figure out when he or she is digging himself into a...hole. And if the child isn't progressing, why isn't [she]?....The role of the teacher is to employ all of the skills that they know about educational practices, to create an academic environment.  
(C3)

The principals' role in the assessment cycle was student-, not teacher- or school-focused. They reviewed data on student performance with their curriculum team in order to identify students in need of additional assistance. One principal, for example, prepared a list of priority-needs students at each grade level: "I'm looking for information on who we are concerned about" (C1).

Teachers did not have to share the results of the practice tests with their ECS or principal. Although the results were available on the computer, none of the principals or ECSs in our study schools reported accessing them. Rather, ECSs assisted teachers in the analysis of practice tests and creation of flexible groups for remediation and enrichment only upon teacher request.

Teachers in the Cumberland schools had considerable instructional support available to them. The school-based curriculum specialists provided remediation and enrichment to students, usually in a pull-out or push-in setting. The ECS directed a full-time instructional aide who worked with students in the classroom. The district mathematics coach also provided remedial services in three of the district's schools. Some teachers scheduled their practice tests for a time when the ECS, mathematics aide and/or mathematics coach would be available to assist with flexible grouping. The ECSs and mathematics coach also used the results of the district's end-of-book assessments to "pre-teach" groups of students at the beginning of the following school year.

The ECS and mathematics coach would give teachers instructional advice upon request. One ECS reported “doing a couple of breakfasts” with teachers who were having trouble teaching geometry and measurement. “I gave them additional things they could use, and I was giving it to them, but also trying to instruct them a little bit, too. “In case you’re not comfortable teaching this, this is what you’ll need to do” (C1). Teachers would occasionally ask the ECS or mathematics coach to model lessons as well. As in Philadelphia, teachers reported going first to their grade-group partner(s) if they had an instructional question, but would then turn to either the ECS or the mathematics coach for additional help (depending on the availability of the individual).

**Summary.** The primary focus of Cumberland’s practice tests is instructional, to identify and address individual student needs during the teaching of an *EM* instructional unit. Because the tests are embedded in the mathematics curriculum, the district expects teachers to use assessment results as part of their regular instruction. Although the tests include PSSA-like items, they are not designed to predict student performance on the state test or to carry any stakes for teachers or students. While results of the practice test are reported to the district’s MSC, and are available on the district’s intranet, they remain private to the teacher. Principals do not access them, and instructional coaches do so only at the request of a teacher. Expectations for the use of the practice test are communicated through the district’s curriculum and instruction hierarchy, not through traditional administrative channels. The tests are co-constructed with teachers and were instituted at the request of the teaching staff.

Like Philadelphia, Cumberland supports the use of interim assessments through an electronic IMS, instructional support and professional development, and time. The IMS is accessible, but not-sophisticated, identifying only where students miss more than one item per content standard. Teachers cannot manipulate the data in other ways, however, and the system is not designed to generate instructional materials. Rather, the

district has an intensive system of instructional support for teachers and students through a district mathematics coach and full-time school-based curriculum specialists and mathematics aides who serve students as well as faculty. This staffing facilitates the use of group instruction in the classroom, and provides more intensive remediation to students who need additional help. The district sets aside time for teachers every morning before classes begin and once a month for professional development, and provides substitutes to free teachers for additional meetings. Teachers report that this time enables them to meet with their district and school instructional coaches, as well as with each other.

## Conclusions

Philadelphia and Cumberland created six conditions that research shows can facilitate data-driven decision making by teachers. First, both districts *aligned* their interim assessments with content standards and district curriculum, ensuring that data generated from the assessments was relevant to what teachers had been teaching in the classroom. Both districts developed district-wide instructional guidance systems. They enacted curriculum in mathematics aligned to state standards, adopted common programs across schools, developed instructional timelines linked to units in the textbook, and aligned interim assessment tasks with content of the district curriculum and textbooks for each instructional period. The interim assessments were not designed to be “mini-state tests” that mirrored the items in the high-stakes state assessment. By aligning their interim assessments with curriculum units, and through the curriculum with state and district standards, the districts were directing their teachers to address the content and skills that the districts and the state considered important.

Second, both districts created and communicated *expectations* for data use at all levels of the system. The districts viewed interim assessments as “teaching tools” that

would support and guide teachers' instruction and both district staff and school leaders (principals in Philadelphia and curriculum specialists in Cumberland) expected teachers to use assessment results to reflect on their instruction, to discuss and share common problems and instructional solutions, and to provide remediation for students in areas of weakness and enrichment in areas of strength during a dedicated period of time following the assessments. Philadelphia also expected principals to collaborate on how to raise student achievement through monthly principal meetings. One consequence of the public reporting of the benchmark assessment results in SchoolStat meetings, however, was to raise the stakes placed on these tests.

Third, both districts designed *user-friendly electronic data systems* that gave teachers easy ways to analyze a) student performance on individual items (Philadelphia only), b) the entire test, and c) associated learning standards. Philadelphia developed BDAPs to assist teachers in evaluating data from the interim assessment and their teaching strategies, to plan instruction for the re-teaching time, and to identify professional development needs. The different ways in which these systems reported data, however, had the potential to affect teachers' analysis of interim assessment results.

Fourth, both districts provided *professional support* in curriculum, the use of the IMSs, analysis of assessment data, and, to differing extent, instructional approaches. Both districts designated school-based mathematics coaches for instructional and content support—a full-time specialist in the suburban district, but only limited release time for a grade-level teacher in the urban schools. While specialists in both districts provided some analysis and instructional support to teachers, specialists in Philadelphia did not work directly with students. In contrast, the curriculum specialists, a district-level mathematics coach and instructional aides provided remediation and enrichment to students in the suburban district.

Fifth, the districts scheduled dedicated *time* for teachers to discuss assessment results and instructional techniques, to re-teach content and skills to students and to participate in professional development. The re-teaching period provided not only an opportunity for teachers to act on data from the interim assessments, but focused their attention on the content and skills covered in the assessed curricular units.

Finally, *school leadership and a culture of data use* were critical factors in supporting teachers' use of data. School leaders reinforced expectations for data use by modeling (conducting their own analyses) and monitoring (reviewing and providing feedback) teachers' use of data, creating time for teacher collaboration, and providing direct support to teachers through modeling instruction. This was the role of principals in Philadelphia and of curriculum specialists in Cumberland. The School District of Philadelphia held principals accountable for ensuring that their teachers accessed, analyzed, and acted on the benchmark assessments, as well as for providing instructional leadership in their schools. In contrast, the use of data for instructional purposes was under the purview of curriculum staff in Cumberland, thus keeping the stakes of the interim tests low and reinforcing the instructional support that curriculum specialists provided teachers and students.

Chapter 4 examines how teachers in the study analyzed and acted on the interim assessments in Philadelphia and Cumberland and the effect of school and district supports on their actions.

## References

- Bulkley, K., Christman, J.B., Goertz, M. E., & Lawrence, N.R. (in press). Building with benchmarks: The role of the district in Philadelphia's benchmark assessment system. *Peabody Journal of Education*, 85(2)
- Boyd, W. L., & Christman, J.B. (2003). A tall order for Philadelphia's new approach to school governance: Heal the political rifts, close the budget gap, and improve the schools. In L. Cuban & M. Usdan (Eds.), *Powerful reforms with shallow roots: Improving America's urban schools* (pp. 96-124). New York City: Teachers College Press.
- Corcoran, T., & Christman, J.B. (2002). *The limits and contradictions of systemic reform: The Philadelphia story*. Philadelphia, PA: Consortium for Policy Research in Education, University of Pennsylvania.
- Maranto, R. (2005). A tale of two cities: School privatization in Philadelphia and Chester. *American Journal of Education*, 111(2), 151-190.
- Patusky, C., Botwinik, L., & Shelley, M. (2007). *The Philadelphia SchoolStat Model*. Washington, DC: IBM Center for the Business of Government, Managing for Performance and Results Series.
- Perie, M., Marion, S., & Gong, B. (2009). Moving toward a comprehensive assessment system: A framework for considering interim assessments. *Educational Measurement: Issues and Practice*, 28, 5-13.
- School District of Philadelphia (2005). *School Handbook 2005-2006 School Year*. Philadelphia: The School District of Philadelphia. Retrieved from: [http://www.phila.k12.pa.us/schools/jsjenks/SDP\\_Handbook.pdf](http://www.phila.k12.pa.us/schools/jsjenks/SDP_Handbook.pdf)
- School District of Philadelphia (2006a). *School District of Philadelphia, Office of Curriculum and Instruction, K-8 Planning and Scheduling Timelines, 2006-07*. Philadelphia: The School District of Philadelphia.
- School District of Philadelphia (2006b). *Strategic Use of Data for Improvement in the School District of Philadelphia*. Philadelphia: The School District of Philadelphia. Retrieved from: <http://www.ed.gov/admins/tchrqual/learn/nclbsummit/thornton/thornton.pdf>
- School District of Philadelphia (September, 2007). *Benchmark Assessments 2006-2007, Grades 3-8*. Philadelphia: The School District of Philadelphia. Retrieved from: [www.phila.k12.pa.us/offices/curriculum/webinars](http://www.phila.k12.pa.us/offices/curriculum/webinars).
- Travers, E. (2003, November). *The state takeover in Philadelphia: Where we are and how we got here*. Retrieved May 1, 2006, from <http://www.researchforaction.org/PSR/PublishedWorks/ST031004.pdf>
- Useem, E. (2005). *Learning from Philadelphia's school reform: What do the research findings show so far?* (Occasional Paper). Philadelphia: Research for Action.

## CHAPTER 4

### **Learning to Learn From Interim Assessment Data: How Teachers Analyze and Respond to Results<sup>1</sup>**

Although the rhetoric around formative assessment asserts the utility of everything from teacher-made assignments and quizzes to district-mandated benchmark testing for diagnostic and other instructional purposes, few studies have been conducted of how formative assessments are actually used. While there is acknowledgement that such assessments may be effective in improving student achievement and that students benefit from meaningful feedback, we know little about how educators use the data or about the conditions that support their ability to use the data to improve instruction. This is particularly true with regard to interim or benchmark assessments.

This chapter addresses the question: *How do the Philadelphia and Cumberland teachers in our study analyze interim assessment results; how do they plan instruction based on these results; and what are their reported instructional responses to such results?* The findings are based on three rounds of classroom observation and teacher interviews (conducted in Fall, Winter, and Spring of the 2006-07 school year) and relevant artifacts from classroom practice. These sources are described in detail in chapter 2, Methodology.

One note on terminology: several times in this report we write about “conceptual mathematics” when referring to conceptual thinking about mathematics or to teaching conceptually. This terminology has a long and frequently controversial history in mathematics (see Baroody, 2003 for a review). In defining these terms, we take de Jong and Ferguson-Hessler as context in that, broadly speaking, *conceptual knowledge* refers to “static knowledge about facts, concepts, and principles that apply within a certain

---

<sup>1</sup> This chapter was written by Leslie Nabors Oláh, Matthew Riggan, and Nancy R. Lawrence.

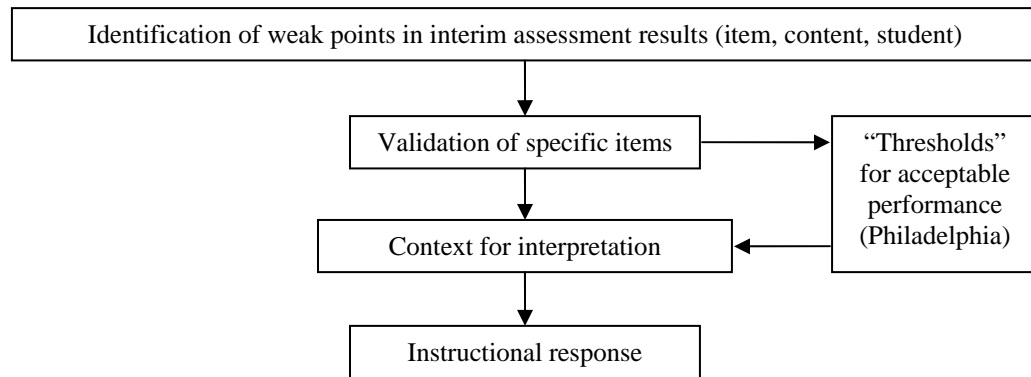


domain,” while *procedural knowledge* refers to “actions or manipulations that are valid within a domain” (1996, p. 107). According to these authors, types of knowledge are separated from quality of knowledge such that both conceptual and procedural knowledge can be superficial or deep. In the mathematics education literature, however, procedural knowledge has been largely defined as “how to” and conceptual knowledge has been defined as “why” (Hiebert & Lefevre, 1986), with conceptual knowledge given a privileged place. Without joining current debates on the relationship between the two knowledge types (Baroody, Feil, & Johnson, 2007; Rittle-Johnson & Sigler, 1998), we adopt Hiebert and Lefevre’s straightforward distinction as our definition for the purposes of this study. Of course, we acknowledge that both knowledge types are necessary for the development of mathematical competence.

### **Teacher Processes of Data Analysis and Interpretation**

Analyzing interim assessment results was a universal practice among the teachers in our study. At a minimum, all of the teachers had experience looking at printouts of student results, and most were comfortable accessing those results using an instructional management system (IMS). Figure 4.1 illustrates the steps most commonly taken by teachers when looking at their interim assessment results.

**Figure 4.1. Teacher Process for Analyzing, Interpreting, and Acting on Interim Assessment Results**



In nearly all cases, teachers begin by identifying weak points in their class' performance, either focusing on items or content that proved challenging and then moving on to individual students or vice versa. To better understand these weak points, teachers often validated specific items to ensure that they accurately reflected their students' mathematical understanding. In Philadelphia, whether or not teachers responded to a particular result seemed to depend largely on personal "thresholds" for acceptable performance that were embedded—sometimes implicitly—in teachers' analyses. These thresholds varied considerably and were influenced by a variety of contextual factors such as past student performance, teacher background knowledge, or position of specific content within the district's curriculum or pacing cycle. As we discuss below, such thresholds were less evident in the analysis process of Cumberland teachers. However, the same factors that influenced Philadelphia teachers' thresholds played an important role in shaping both Cumberland and Philadelphia teachers' overall impressions of interim assessment results, which in turn directly informed their instructional planning.

**Analysis processes.** There was considerable uniformity in the initial steps teachers took in analyzing benchmark data. First, nearly all of the teachers (90%) started by looking for weaknesses. (The rest began by reviewing and assessing the overall performance of the class.) Of all teachers, the majority (67%) began by looking for weak content areas, either by looking directly at the standard to which an item corresponded or by identifying individual items that covered the same curricular content. Roughly 21% of teachers began by looking for individual low-performing students rather than at content issues. Overall, nearly all teachers (97%) reviewed interim assessment results by both student and content area.

Due in large part to the structure and organization of instructional management systems (discussed below), differences were apparent in the ways in which teachers in the two districts related items to content or standards. In Philadelphia, 79% of teachers linked specific interim assessment items with standards or content areas, suggesting that teachers had little difficulty linking items, content, and standards. In Cumberland, on the other hand, results were presented in the IMS by content area, with references provided to specific item numbers. This required teachers to take an extra step in relating results back to specific items; fewer teachers did so as a result. Whereas 82% of Philadelphia teachers reviewed student performance by both item and content, just 36% of Cumberland teachers did so.

In sum, the vast majority of teachers were, at least on a superficial level, analyzing interim assessment data in a manner consistent with school district expectations: identifying weaknesses in student performance and relating those weaknesses back to instructional content.

**Use of information management systems.** As noted above, IMSs influenced the steps teachers took in analyzing interim assessment results. In both districts, the design of the IMS highlighted areas of weakness in student performance. In

Philadelphia, this was accomplished by listing the percentage of students who answered each item correctly and the percentage of items each student answered correctly (see Figure 2.2 in chapter 2), while in Cumberland content areas in which students answered more than one item incorrectly were highlighted in yellow on teachers' reports (see Figure 2.1 in chapter 2). It is also worth noting that in both districts, the influence of the IMS on teachers' analysis process was fairly rudimentary. In Cumberland this reflected the limited capacity of the system itself, while in Philadelphia the more complex functions of the IMS were used far less frequently than its basic functions.

In Philadelphia, all of the teachers in our study were familiar with the IMS (described in detail in chapter 3) and had used it at some point, though some were more familiar with specific features of it than others. Generally, teachers used the IMS to facilitate their analysis in two ways. First, they were able to toggle between the item analysis for their class and the specific questions from the benchmark test. This allowed them to assess the validity of the question itself (see **Validation of Test Items** section below), and to try and make sense of students' incorrect responses. One 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher described this process as such:

Let's see, for number one, a lot of them put B instead of...A. And this is why I would...go and look at, there's a place that you can click on for the question to come up to view the problem. And so, I could look to see what exactly the problem was, and...because it's geared to *Everyday Math*, I might be able to see that little thing that they didn't get, the way it was set up, it could have possibly been that more than just the computation of the problem itself. So, I would probably go and look at that.

Second, teachers used the IMS to link benchmark items to Pennsylvania content standards. Several respondents reported that viewing the data by standard (rather than by item) allowed them to more easily hone in on the specific content they needed to

cover during the re-teaching weeks. Two 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teachers spoke about the benefits of this feature:

This is [the teacher-level component of the IMS.] And then also on the... tab there is each of the standards, and it gives you a standard mastery by individual [assessment administration], so then I can take just a real quick look and say, okay, well I know that the most people need work on, I guess right here, whatever this is, skip counting, which you think that they would know. So that would definitely be something that we needed to work on, was the skip counting. So this is another way.

You see, these tell me right here. These are the [items] that the kids really had trouble with and the content and then all of the different standards. So that helps me so that I know what to re-teach. I am not going to re-teach something that everybody got the question—you know, if they got it right, I am not going to re-teach that.

Use of the IMS for more complex tasks, such as generating supplemental assessments or identifying curriculum, was far less common among teachers in our study. Two Philadelphia teachers specifically referred to using SchoolNet to link back to relevant *Everyday Mathematics (EM)* units, and just one discussed generating worksheets based on student benchmark performance. Still, teachers were generally highly complimentary of SchoolNet, noting that it both saved them time and helped them focus on students and content areas that most needed their attention. A common opinion was articulated by one 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher in this way:

I think it's really good. I really appreciate having data and having the numbers just done for me. A lot of times, as I alluded to earlier, I have an idea of where they're struggling, but to actually see it numerically and get it instantly, it saves me time and it really helps a lot. I think it's terrific.

In Cumberland, the IMS was considerably simpler and required more effort from teachers. Whereas in Philadelphia interim assessment results were tabulated automatically, in Cumberland teachers were required to score interim assessments manually and input them into the IMS. While some teachers suggested that this was time consuming, most reported, as this 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher did, that it was useful to be able to view the results by content area.

And now we have the spreadsheets. It's the most beautiful thing ever that we're finally in this century and on the computer. So, they take the practice tests. I score them, I plug them right in, and then it's standards based. So, it'll say "Numbers and Computation were problems one through six." And I put in how many they get correct. And if it's below, it automatically highlights in yellow. It takes a lot of work off my back, because I used to have to do that, decide, well, what's below, what needs help?

Thus, the highlighting of content areas where students struggled tended to lead teachers to focus on weak points in their classes' performance. While the IMS referred to the specific item numbers in a given content area, the items themselves were not embedded in the spreadsheet program. As result, Cumberland teachers were less likely to work back and forth from item to content than their Philadelphia counterparts, and some, such as this 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher, expressed frustration at the lack of easy access to individual item results.

I can see here that identity place value in whole numbers up to five digits, majority of the class didn't do so well in. So that's a red flag for me. However, it's much for me to actually look at the practice tests and see the actual problem that is represented so that I know this is something we need to work on versus just the verbiage...Seeing the actual problem that there is a problem with is a much better method for me than doing it this way.

Even when they did not return to the actual items, teachers noted the number of items included in each content area; in areas where the number of items was low, teachers were less likely to trust reports of low performance.

***Validation of test items.*** While Philadelphia teachers looked at item-level results more than their Cumberland counterparts, teachers in both districts reported returning to individual assessment items in order to determine the quality of information that could be gleaned from them. Some type of validity check was conducted by at least half of our teachers, although these actions were not referred to using traditional psychometric terminology. In Philadelphia, several teachers mentioned that after looking at students' performance on the whole test or by content area, they would go through the most problematic items one by one. In Cumberland district, where individual items were not as readily available for review, teachers voiced suspicions about the validity of specific items based on unexpectedly low performance (either by particular students or the group as a whole) in a particular content area.

In both districts, teachers who mentioned conducting validity checks questioned the degree to which specific items (or sets of items) assessed students' true understanding of mathematical concepts and procedures, yet they did so in different ways. In Philadelphia, several teachers mentioned that the language used in particular items confounded their ability to use the benchmark assessments to judge their students' mathematical knowledge, prompting one 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher to ask, "Are we measuring reading or are we measuring math?" These teachers mentioned vocabulary as the main issue—either new mathematical vocabulary (e.g., probability versus percentage) or vocabulary that may not be part of the everyday experience of their students. In discussing how her class performed on an interim assessment, a 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher considered:

One thing that became clear to me is that the language in some of the word problems was difficult for them, and that might have been a hang-up. Like with the greeting cards, if you were observant, you saw that no one in that group knew what a greeting card was except for one girl. It was a math problem about a box of greeting cards.

In Philadelphia, where interim assessments are administered according to a district-wide calendar, teachers mentioned that they were far less able to make use of the benchmark assessment results when the content tested had not yet been taught. This occurred either because instruction had fallen behind the district's pacing calendar, or because teachers perceived that interim assessment items covered mathematics content that was not supposed to have been taught yet. For example, several teachers expressed concern about the first item of the 5<sup>th</sup>-grade interim assessment, which required students to multiply two fractions:

We looked at this and flipped. What I did was I just said—I did it quickly— “Whenever you have  $4 \times 4$ , I mean four 4's, when the numerator...” I had already taught that, numerator and denominator are the same equals one whole. “What is one whole? One times anything, so  $1 \times \frac{3}{11}$ ?” That is not the way you teach multiplication, but I was able to do it for this. So that was a problem. We looked at that and could not believe that this was the very first problem and it was not even in our curriculum at this point.

In Cumberland, on the other hand, some teachers expressed concern that the practice tests were too similar to the end-of-unit tests that followed, and in some cases were administered too close to them, thereby encouraging rote memorization rather than deeper understanding. One 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher mentioned:

I have a real problem with the pretest being given two days before the real test. Because I think, then, the real test is a very inflated score. It's the exact same



test with different numbers. So, you know, if it's a word problem and it's addition on the practice test, it's addition on the second test. So I think you're giving the middle kids...an inflated score because they're memorizing, when mom's drilling them, they figured out the thing. So I really question—Give me a review, but don't give me the exact same problems.

In sum, item validation was used as a first check on class-level benchmark results that were unexpectedly low, or appeared otherwise anomalous. It is worth noting, however, that questions about validity were almost never raised when students performed *well* on an item. As discussed later, in those instances teachers almost always assumed that their students had mastered the content and focused on the areas in which they struggled. The exception to this trend is illustrated by the previous quotation; in Cumberland, questions were raised about the validity of administering the practice and end-of-unit tests so closely together, but this was not a concern about potentially low rigor of specific items.

Teachers' practice of focusing heavily on item-level results, along with the tendency to question the validity of specific items, points to a larger and potentially problematic pattern of relying heavily on individual items to draw inferences about student learning or performance. As we discuss below, the utility of individual items for this purpose is questionable.

**Teacher interpretations of interim assessment data.** Teachers' processes for interpreting interim assessment data were influenced by a variety of factors, including their knowledge about specific students' background or past performance, student performance in relation to their peers, district factors such as the scheduling of interim assessments, or teacher perceptions about which mathematical content was especially challenging for students. In Philadelphia, these factors contributed to the development of teacher "thresholds" —criteria for determining whether student performance required

an instructional response during the re-teaching week. In both districts, these factors shaped teachers' overall evaluation of their students' progress.

***Individual “thresholds” for interim assessments.*** In Philadelphia, teachers' interpretations of interim assessment results revealed the existence of personal “thresholds”<sup>2</sup> that influenced their interpretation of the data. That is, teachers had in mind a minimum score that, to them, indicated whether their students had mastered the concepts introduced during the previous five weeks. These thresholds were individually defined by teachers and influenced by their knowledge of their students and their abilities, as well as by teachers' beliefs about content difficulty and how children learn mathematics. These thresholds appeared to vary by student, by class, by time (when during the year the benchmark was given), and by range of students' responses on the benchmarks.

In one school, teachers referenced a “green,” “yellow,” and “red” system whereby a green indicated a score of 85-100 (“mastery” or “proficient”), yellow indicated scores between 65 and 80 (“strategic”), and red scores of 65 or less were considered “at risk.” Yet, even at this school, teachers appeared to construct their own personal thresholds. Across all the schools, teachers frequently used the terms “advanced” and “proficient” when discussing their students' scores on the mathematics interim assessments. And while teachers' thresholds might also have been influenced by these more fixed distinctions, their own thresholds appeared more mutable and fluid; they could fluctuate up or down depending on content, context, student, and even from one interim assessment to the next.

---

<sup>2</sup> It is worth noting that the term “threshold” was introduced by the research team; it was not native to the teacher lexicon. We used the term in questions included in the data scenario: *Are there any students who appear to have mastered the material? ...What would you consider the “threshold” for mastery...? Probe: Are there any students who appear to be having trouble with this material? ...What would you consider the “threshold” for recognizing a child as having difficulty?*

Teachers' personal thresholds for mastery varied considerably, but for most teachers the marker fell between 60% and 80%. Several teachers in Philadelphia explained the meaning of these thresholds:

I always look at 80% or above, which really means that they understand it. ...if they're really having trouble, I would say below 60, because they're not passing at all. The ones who are in between are, like, average. They're kind of getting it, but maybe still having problems. (3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher)

I would like 75 or higher... [70] is still borderline to me, so that's not enough, not giving me enough. (3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher)

I think if they're 70, that's not good enough.... Seventy, to me, means you're just getting by, by the skin of your teeth. (3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher)

I would say any one with...80% or higher [has mastery]. And the kids at ...70 and 75, are making progress. (5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher)

Personal thresholds appeared to help teachers establish priorities for the re-teaching week, both in terms of what content to address and which students most needed support. As such, thresholds serve as a critical link between interpretation and action in the formative assessment cycle. They are a cognitive cue that triggers a decision based on individual teachers' interpretation of the data.

In Cumberland, there was little evidence that teachers developed personal thresholds akin to those found in Philadelphia. The district's IMS was designed to highlight content areas in which students answered one or more items incorrectly, but did not report percentages of items answered correctly by content area or by student. Further, the number of items in a given content area for each interim assessment varied considerably, altering the significance of answering a single item incorrectly.

Another reason why personal thresholds may have been less evident in Cumberland is that they used interim assessment data to make different types of decisions. Whereas in Philadelphia, thresholds helped teachers make difficult decisions about what to re-teach and to whom within a limited time frame, in Cumberland it was assumed that students would be flexibly regrouped on an ongoing basis, and regrouping was supported by substantial classroom support. As such, the primary use of interim assessment data appeared to be in helping teachers determine how to regroup students. These differences in instructional response and their relation to available resources are discussed further below.

***Context for interpretation.*** As mentioned above, many Philadelphia teachers maintained a sliding threshold of sorts; however, we found that these teachers also often adjusted their personal thresholds depending on the student. For example, when a Philadelphia 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher was asked to explain her use of the term “good job” on the mathematics benchmark, she said that while she personally “like[s] the 80% or above, depending on the child, if they got a 70%,” she would be satisfied. In interpreting their students’ scores, many teachers relied on their background knowledge of individual students:

If that [student’s benchmark score] seems in line with what I know that the student can do, then I’m happy. And if it’s not, if I have a student here who’s done, like, 70 or something, then that’s kind of where my focus would be. I’d hone in right there and figure out, “Well, what did he or she do wrong? Normally an A student, [gets a] 70%? What’s going on?” And then try to figure out what [happened]. (5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher)

Because teachers often possessed detailed background knowledge of their students, many, including this Philadelphia 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher, expressed surprise when a

student's score on the interim assessment was inconsistent with what they knew about a particular student:

They were really getting into this [*Everyday Mathematics*] Unit. And they seemed to have gotten what was being asked of them. So, I expected to see most of them at least in the 70, 75 or higher. One of the students was really low...he was like a 55%. That surprised me because I know he's having problems with math, but he also has an outside tutor. And I thought he was beginning to get it.

We noted that, overall, the Cumberland teachers reported being surprised by the results of the interim assessments more frequently than did the Philadelphia teachers, who rarely reported being shocked by these assessment results. This may be attributable to format of the interim assessments, which included multiple-choice, constructed-response, and open-ended items and therefore yielded more complex and variable data than Philadelphia's interim assessments, which were exclusively multiple choice.

Teachers' personal thresholds were also informed by the scores of the class as a whole, similar to grading on a curve. When a large majority of students had scored well on a particular mathematics assessment, teachers' thresholds were upwardly adjusted. In these classrooms, teachers' attention during the re-teaching week targeted the proficient students in an effort to bump them from "proficient" to "advanced," as one 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher explained:

Well, the average [mathematics interim assessment] score in this class is 82%. Certainly, the kids who have 100s are very secure. Ninety-five percent, that was just one wrong. Also, 90 is pretty strong. But I wouldn't necessarily say "mastery" because my goal is really to pick up each kid as high as they can. So, 95 and above is considered advanced, and from between 80-94 is considered proficient. So, if a child is proficient, my

goal is to try to help them reach advanced. So, I wouldn't rest on my laurels or allow them to rest on theirs with a 90.

A 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher had a different expectation for her class, and when the class did not meet her "target," she adjusted her threshold downward:

I was hoping for 70% average and they had 64. So, I was happy with that. They're progressing, which obviously is a good thing. So, I was happy with that. But I guess I was hoping that they did a little better. But they are doing well, so I am happy with that.

Here, the teacher's threshold adjustment is explained by her students "progressing." Thus, in settling for a lower class average, this teacher's higher expectations for her class are tempered by her satisfaction that the students are making progress.

Teachers' personal thresholds were also influenced by the school district curriculum and pacing schedule. Some Philadelphia teachers expressed different expectations for the first benchmark assessment of the year, given in October, than they did for the one given in March. As such, these teachers were less concerned with lower scores on the October assessment than on a benchmark assessment given later in the school year. A 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher commented that she's "fairly satisfied with a 65" on the first mathematics assessment administered in the school year as "it's...been a summer away from it." However, this same teacher maintained that there are certain basic mathematical skills that students should possess *regardless* of when the interim assessment is administered:

And at the same time, there are always certain things that I feel on the first Unit that they really should do well in, because the first marking period, obviously, is generally...a review. So they really should. Some of these skills that they're seeing on the [interim assessment] are basic addition problems. And if I see somebody that gets that wrong, I have to

question whether or not it was just a silly mistake. But I would look at it and say, “They got this wrong. Let me see if I can just take this person, one on one, and make sure that there’s nothing really going on.”

Teachers’ knowledge of the district’s mathematics curriculum, *EM*, also appeared to help shape and determine their personal thresholds. The second edition of *EM* was a spirally structured program, and students received ongoing opportunities to review and practice skills and concepts after they are first introduced. Because different skills and concepts were introduced at different times, the second edition of *EM* distinguished between “beginning,” “developing,” and “secure” skills. In discussing their personal thresholds, some teachers expressed less concern for a lower score on a beginning and developing skill than on a secure skill. One 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher explained:

I would say maybe about 75% of them...got it. ...and plus, I don’t think this was a secure goal at this time. So, since this is a spiraling program, all of them weren’t supposed to be able to master it.

These so-called beginning skills were recently introduced concepts that the teacher had not devoted a lot of instructional time to during the five weeks that preceded a particular mathematics assessment. These *EM* distinctions —beginning, developing, and secure— coupled with the spiraling nature of *EM* indicated to the teacher (and the students) that mastery was not expected at this time. Conversely, a Cumberland 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher explained that concepts that are supposed to be at a secure, or mastery level need to be assessed as such:

This unit...is at mastery level. And you know what? On a personal note, I am looking for mastery of certain things on these tests, things that I know they really need to have a strong foundation on for sixth grade.

In Philadelphia, the mathematics interim assessments make no such explicit distinctions, while in Cumberland, the IMS delineates between beginning, developing, and secure skills. It was a combination of these teachers' knowledge of *EM*, of the curriculum's scope and sequence, and of their pacing guides, that helped them determine how much "weight" and what threshold to set on particular items.

The same set of factors that influenced teachers' personal thresholds also colored their overall interpretation of student performance. Teachers interpreted student assessment scores in the context of their expectations, both for individual students and for the class as a whole. As discussed in a previous analysis (Nabors Oláh et al., 2007), teachers frequently used the interim assessments to validate their impressions of student strengths and weaknesses based on other assessments, performance on previous interim assessments, informal observations, or nonacademic background information. According to one Philadelphia 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher:

I can't say [benchmark results are] a big surprise, because as we're going through *Everyday Math*, we kind of know where kids are, if the interest is there, if the hands are up. You kind of know if you've got them, if they're understanding it.

The Cumberland teachers, in particular, spoke of the interim assessments as merely a starting point for engaging in further formative assessment activities. More often than not, Cumberland teachers mentioned working through problems with individual students as a way of learning more about student learning. As one Cumberland 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher explained:

Well, the first thing we do is try to figure out what the kid is doing, so I need to see the process. Because there's no way I can teach them, ultimately, until I see how they go about doing it.



Below, a 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher explains a child's poor performance on the interim assessment:

This child is the only child that did poorly in my class, but basically because he doesn't come to school until 10:00 and we teach math in the morning. So he misses math everyday. So obviously, it's not a learning problem. It's a not showing up to school problem.

In summary, we found that while teachers in Philadelphia set thresholds for student performance, when it came to interpreting the interim assessment results, they also took into account student characteristics, class performance, curriculum design and content, as well as curricular pacing. Teachers in Cumberland were much less likely to speak of specific thresholds of performance on the interim assessment. Rather, they were more likely to speak of these results in the context of other information from their formative assessment practice.

**Diagnosis of student understanding and misconceptions.** We have shown that the teachers in our study attended to the administration of these interim assessments and that they looked at the overall scores and performance groupings aided by their district's reports. Yet, a crucial question about teacher analysis of interim assessment scores concerns any deeper analysis that teachers do once they have looked at overall patterns of scores. In order to investigate the types of "diagnoses"<sup>3</sup> that teachers perform, we interviewed all of our teachers about both their own assessment results as well as about a select number of items (the misconception probes detailed in chapter 2). In the latter case, the important question we asked of teachers was: *What*

---

<sup>3</sup> We have carefully considered the use of this term, as it may be confused with the types of assessments and evaluations performed for educational placement or eligibility for services. However, we have noticed that other researchers and practitioners use this term when referring to interpretation of formative assessment results, probably because it so succinctly captures the process of consciously interpreting information in order to create an action plan with the larger purpose of redressing an inadequacy. It should be further noted that the term "diagnosis" as used here refers to the specific error, rather than the student making the error.

*might the student be thinking?* (when the student answered the question incorrectly).

We see this moment of analysis as a critical juncture between the reporting of assessment data and modification of instruction. In this section, we describe the ways in which teachers in both districts attributed diagnostic information to individual student performance on specific items. It should be noted that while our interview protocols prompted teachers to attempt to diagnose student errors on interim assessment and other items, this level of analysis was not necessarily a routine part of their practice. As described in chapter 5, many teachers' use of formative assessment information (including interim assessments) identified what content to re-teach and to whom, but did not necessarily delve into the reasons for individual students' mistakes.

We recognize that the four categories detailed below may simplify what is, for many teachers, a very complex decision-making process, and we do not claim that these categories are mutually exclusive. In fact, teachers may attribute student performance to multiple factors simultaneously or the difference between some categories may not be as discrete as researchers have assumed it to be (cf. Baroody, Feil, & Johnson, 2007). We therefore view this analysis as a starting point for further inquiry.

In Philadelphia, teachers' responses tended to initially fall along a *procedural–conceptual continuum*, with procedural diagnoses being by far the most common. Procedural diagnoses focused on missteps in applying algorithms or on computational error. Over half of teacher diagnoses in Philadelphia included some kind of procedural diagnosis; students were seen to have particular difficulty with items that required multiple steps to reach an answer. For example, one 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher, considering her students' performance on the January assessment, commented that “doing the double-digit subtraction problems with regrouping, that was the most problematic, I thought, because they were still having trouble with that process of doing the regrouping.”

Diagnoses of *conceptual* misunderstandings, in which teachers mentioned problems in students understanding basic definitions or more complex ideas, were less frequently mentioned among the Philadelphia teachers than were procedural diagnoses. When these teachers did speak about their own class' development of concepts, 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teachers mentioned that items featuring place value were some of the most difficult for students, while 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teachers pointed to fractions as the one subcontent area that the interim assessments drew attention to. One 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher explained her interpretation of some students' responses to a fraction identification item:

I remember there was one question, it had four boxes and the first three were shaded in, and the last one, it didn't have individual boxes inside shaded in. It just had three-fourths of it. And I think some of the students thought—I don't think they put together that each one of those [the big boxes] could be divided up into four, so the denominator would have been 20 because there were four in each of the five boxes. They were thinking of them as wholes.

A few teachers mentioned that word problems also had the potential to pose conceptual problems for students in that students must know the purpose of different algorithms and be able to choose the correct one to apply.

In Philadelphia, many teachers also attributed student errors to *other cognitive* weaknesses. These included a list of possible causes for student underperformance, including, but not limited to, weak reading ability, difficulty maintaining attention, and low levels of English language proficiency. As might be expected, errors on word problems and on multistep procedural problems most frequently elicited this type of diagnosis. For example, a 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher in a school with a high proportion of English Language Learners (ELLs) believed that a subtraction word problem that ended with the words “how many more marbles does he need?” had posed difficulty because when her

students saw the word “more” they summed the minuend and subtrahend instead of subtracting the latter from the former. She believed that her students “just say, Oh, ‘more’, altogether, let’s add.” Although our questions focused on teacher response to student error, one 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher attributed a student’s superior performance to increased attention to task in that, as the teacher explained, “he usually doesn’t do quite that well....it goes to show you what he can do when he is paying attention, because he did exceptionally well.”

Finally, teachers in Philadelphia also offered *contextual or external* diagnoses, according to which student mathematical performance fell short due to factors that were seen to be outside of the teacher’s or school’s realm of influence. These tended to consist of perceived distal causes of the other proximal diagnoses. For example, several teachers mentioned students’ lack of background knowledge as contributing to difficulties in comprehending word problems. A teacher who taught two classes of mathematics mentioned that one class was “calmer” than the other class, giving all students the opportunity to “get more into the work... [taking] more time to look things over.”

While initial diagnoses among teachers in Philadelphia ran along a procedural-conceptual continuum, we found this not to be the case in Cumberland. Instead, these teachers’ diagnoses tended to range along a *symptom–etiology* continuum. For example, in light of student errors on problems involving fractions, teacher responses ranged from symptomatic (e.g., “they tend to isolate either the denominator or the numerator”) to etiological (e.g., “truly do they understand that the denominator has a role here?”). This trend is markedly different from the responses of the Philadelphia teachers, which largely consisted of purely procedural explanations of student error (e.g., they added the two numerators together). In addition, we found that while “non-explanations” (e.g., “students don’t like fractions,” “fractions are hard for them,” etc.),

were present among the Cumberland teachers' responses, they occurred less frequently than among those of the Philadelphia teachers. Possible reasons for this difference are addressed in chapter 6 of this report.

What is even more interesting is that this trend among Cumberland teachers of seeking causes of student error led a handful of teachers to identify their mathematics program as a potential source of student error and misunderstanding. One 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher noted the use of alternative algorithms and spiraling curriculum as one such source of error:

But this was tricky because they did have to use that partial sums method. And he probably could have gotten the right answer if he had just done regular addition. But this unit had them do adding, subtracting, and multiplying, and they had to do different algorithms for all of them. So, they got a little confused with partial sums and partial products.

At the same time, a couple of teachers mentioned that too strong a pedagogical focus on one particular aspect of mathematics for an extended period of time can also lead to errors on interim assessments. In one case, a 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher noted that some of her students had calculated the area of a figure instead of the perimeter, which is what the assessment item asked for. She explained:

Because what happens is in this particular unit one of the problems is that perimeter is considered a secure skill. So it's really not tested. It's talked about here briefly for like a blur, but everything else you practice is, find the area, find the area, and it just gets habitual. Then you have to say, "Did you read the question?"

Certainly the potential pitfalls that teachers mentioned here are not unique to the *EM* program. What is intriguing is that in these cases, analyzing the interim assessment results led some teachers to critique the curricular materials, approach, scope, and

sequence as a possible source of student misunderstanding in very specific ways. This level of specificity is important because it may lead teachers to seek specific ways to address student errors, such as by better distinguishing the partial-products and the partial-sums methods (in the first case) or by offering both perimeter- and area-calculation tasks throughout the unit on area (in the second case).

As detailed above, the teachers in Cumberland were distinct from their Philadelphia peers in that their responses tended to fall along a symptom-etiology continuum and in that analyzing their students' interim assessment results seemed to give them more of an opportunity to critically approach their instructional program. We found, however, that they more closely resembled teachers in Philadelphia with respect to their remaining diagnoses. As with the Philadelphia teachers, the second most common diagnosis of student error was *other cognitive*. Similar to the responses from teachers in Philadelphia, these included students' reading skills and need to "pay attention." While weak reading skills were mentioned as the most common diagnosis in this group, difficulty comprehending unfamiliar vocabulary was not mentioned as often as it was among the Philadelphia teachers.

Teachers in Cumberland also mentioned that some of their students needed to "slow down." A handful of teachers added test anxiety as a possible cause of error, giving examples of cases that ranged from typical to clinical (e.g., "So once he starts feeling pressure from a test, he gets the headaches and sometimes even has to go to the nurse's office to get medication"). It is important to mention, however, that these differences may have less to do with students' behavior than with teachers' interpretation of such behavior. For example, a listless student who cannot complete an assessment could be seen as suffering from paralyzing test anxiety, laziness, or a profound lack of understanding. We found that teachers in both districts almost always interpreted student performance using other background knowledge they had of a student. In a

similar instance, it was striking to us that while many teachers in Philadelphia mentioned that students lacked academic support at home, among the Cumberland teachers, parents were not referred to negatively. To the contrary, among the Cumberland teachers it was largely expected that they could ask parents to work with their children on specific mathematics skills. As mentioned above, teachers' interpretations and diagnoses are important, as they are often the first step toward a plan of action. In the case of teachers in these two districts, we believe that differences in analysis of interim assessment results lead to differences in instructional response.

**A note on test validity and interpretation.** When we heard teachers question the validity of some interim assessment items, we decided to examine the School District of Philadelphia's explicit claims that the item distractors held instructionally actionable information for teachers. In other words, we wanted to ascertain the degree to which the interim assessments offered teachers information on which they could design appropriate re-teaching. Because the Cumberland assessments were fashioned on the *EM* end-of-unit tests and because they contained constructed-response and open-ended items, we hypothesized that the Cumberland tests would offer teachers more mathematically meaningful information that is relevant for modifying instruction than the Philadelphia assessments.

We conducted a content analysis of the 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grade Cumberland and Philadelphia interim assessments that were administered in January of 2007. We enlisted the expertise of Ed Silver, the William A. Brownell Collegiate Professor of Education and Mathematics at the University of Michigan, to help us determine for each assessment item: a) what was being assessed, and b) what could be inferred from (in-)correct answers? Among the Philadelphia assessments, only 6 of the 20 items in the 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade assessment and 5 of the 20 items in the 5<sup>th</sup>-grade assessment contained a set of distractors reflecting multiple errors that typical students might have. Of these,

however, only 2 to 3 contained information on mathematical misunderstandings, as opposed to other sources of error (e.g., reading the problem correctly). This finding confirmed our hypothesis that a potential reason for Philadelphia teachers' reliance on procedural diagnoses was that only 10 to 15% of the items in an assessment allow for more conceptual inferences to be drawn.

We did not expect, however, that the Cumberland assessment would contain significant design weaknesses that affect teachers' ability to draw mathematical conclusions. It appears, however, that the more varied format introduced its own hazards. While the 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade Cumberland assessment did contain 6 out of 23 items for which student answers would reveal certain misunderstandings about place value and an additional 2 items that held potential information about fraction-percent equivalents, the majority of the items contained unclear expectations, answer choices that failed to reveal typical student errors, or content that was simply "not very mathematical". The Cumberland 5<sup>th</sup>-grade assessment contained one item that would indicate an inability to perform operations on mixed numbers and fractions as well as an additional 4 items that could detect a lack of basic statistical vocabulary, but the vast majority of these items had either unclear instructions or a design that did not support diagnosis because the problem types were too mixed to allow for detection of misunderstanding across item types.

It appears, therefore, that while teachers questioned the validity of interim assessment items for different reasons, they were justified in challenging the validity of these tests for instructional use. While we sampled only one assessment for each grade in each district, we do not believe that these four assessments were atypically weak. Furthermore, we specifically looked for any potential mathematical information that each item held; it is certainly possible that the modal 3<sup>rd</sup>- or 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher may lack the



capacity to make use of some of this information, depending on her own mathematical knowledge. This is an important topic that we return to in chapter 6.

### **Instructional Response to Interim Assessment Data**

Whereas the Philadelphia and Cumberland teachers in our study shared a commitment to using interim assessment scores, an analytic focus on low-scoring students, and a desire to increase student mathematic understanding based on the results of these assessments, we found that they differed in their instructional responses, as reported to us in the interviews. While we observed variation within both the Philadelphia and Cumberland groups, we found a larger discrepancy between the instructional responses of the Philadelphia and Cumberland teachers. Because this difference appears to have been shaped to some extent by the instructional supports available to teachers, we review what these supports are. (More detail about the supports can be found in chapter 3).

In Philadelphia, the classroom teacher is largely left on her own for the duration of the mathematics lesson. While some may mentor student teachers or host volunteers in their classrooms, the degree to which these additional adults have expertise or interest in mathematics is both variable and unpredictable. While each Philadelphia school had a school-based mathematics coach, coaches in some of the study schools had significant responsibilities in addition to mathematics instruction, including their own teaching load, making them a limited source of support. The Cumberland teachers, on the other hand, had regular access to up to four people who served as resources for instructional planning and teaching: the director of curriculum and instruction, a district mathematics coach, a school-based elementary curriculum specialist (ECS), and a school-based aide.

The fact that most of these people worked inside the school made it easier for teachers to use them for instructional support. In our interviews with the Cumberland teachers, the ECS, mathematics coach, and mathematics aide were often cited as part of instructional planning and were also available to work with students individually, whether by push-in or pull-out. This extra support, in addition to slightly fewer students in each classroom, also allowed the classroom teachers to spend more time with individual students (we observed usually 1-on-1 or 1-on-3 groups). Furthermore, we believe that having additional specialists to call on allowed the classroom teachers to be more flexible in their instruction. For example, when there is expert support in the classroom, the teacher of record can choose to work with higher performing students, lower performing students, or a combination of these over time. Without such classroom-level support in Philadelphia, we observed the teachers consistently working with lower scoring students. Now that we have reviewed the supports available to the Philadelphia and Cumberland teachers, we will detail teachers' planned actions in response to interim assessment results for each district separately.

**Philadelphia teachers' instructional responses.** The teachers in Philadelphia appeared to have some latitude in planning their lessons and activities during the 6<sup>th</sup> week of the district's instruction and assessment cycle, the re-teaching week. The district's expectations for how teachers should address their instruction were guided, at least on paper, by the Benchmark Data Analysis Protocol (BDAP). As described in chapter 3, this district-created protocol is designed to help teachers identify weak points in their students' performance, and articulate strategies for regrouping, re-teaching, and reassessment. Additionally, it asks teachers to reflect on how they can better differentiate their instruction to meet the needs of all students.

Beyond the BDAP, however, there seemed to be little guidance for teachers about how to act upon their analyses of interim assessment data. Still, it appeared that

many 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teachers adopted common instructional responses and strategies. We noted teachers' instructional responses to the assessments and their approaches during the re-teaching week.

**A “*triage*” approach.** During the re-teaching week, 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teachers in Philadelphia generally seemed to follow a “triage” approach to instructional planning on the basis of interim assessment results, devoting the greatest amount of time and effort to those students and content areas that most urgently required their attention. A 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher succinctly summed up this approach saying, “I can’t re-teach every single thing.” Using their personal thresholds as barometers for their students’ mathematical mastery and understanding, teachers decided whom to target and what to emphasize during the five days that followed the administration and scoring of the interim assessment. In analyzing these results, many teachers looked for particular items that the class scored low on and also determined if they were challenging for just a few students or for many. According to a 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher:

If it’s half the class...I’ll just re-teach the whole thing. But if it’s a few children..., then I would definitively pull them out and get some special homework for them to work on.

In general, teachers targeted the lower performing students and also those content areas that proved the most problematic for students. Or, put another way, in the words of a 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher, “I’m not going to waste a whole lesson re-teaching something that 90% of the students got. That’s just not beneficial for the other students.” Many teachers described a similar approach. Below, a 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher described how she begins to decide what content needs to be re-taught and to whom:

A lot of kids got the same ones wrong. Like, for example, [item] 5. There’s a lot of kids who got [item] 5 wrong. And a lot of kids who got [item] 14 wrong. So,

then I go back and I see, “Well, what was that question and what was it that the question was asking?” ...So, then, I would take a look at that and see, “OK, well, I need to re-teach that.”

At the same time, many teachers took note of what they apparently had taught well and, based on the results of the assessment, that their students had understood. According to one 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher, “OK, [items] 6 and 7 look good...So, these two tell me that they’re pretty solid on this. So, this isn’t something that I necessarily have to go over.”

**High-scoring students.** Overall, there seemed to be less *direct* instructional attention given to students who had scored high on the mathematics assessments. While teachers mentioned their high scorers in interviews, in planning for the re-teaching week their focus was on the students who had not done well. “Enrichment” for high-scoring students often consisted of short-term activities, extra-worksheets, more *EM* game times, and time on the computer. There was evidence from both 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grades that high-scoring students received less direct instruction during the district’s re-teaching week. A 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher remarked:

I don’t want to say [high-scoring students] get busy work, but they would be the ones who I might give an independent or a small group project to do, creating a graph. *Everyday Math*, our math series, has games. They’re...educational games.

Teachers in Philadelphia often turned to their high scorers for instructional support in the form of peer teaching. It was not uncommon for these higher scoring students to be paired with their lower performing peers during the re-teaching week. As one 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher noted, “[Students scoring in] the 50s and 65, I think I would definitely have them working maybe with the higher students as peer tutoring.”

**Organization of re-teaching.** Individual remediation during class time was rare among the Philadelphia teachers in our study, due in part to lack of classroom support for practices like conferencing. Instead, teachers in Philadelphia used a combination of whole-group instruction, small-group instruction and peer teaching during the re-teaching week. Teachers employed these different strategies at different times during the week or even within a single mathematics lesson. Not surprisingly, they tended to respond to more widespread errors with whole-class instruction. A 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher spoke of this particular practice, saying, “If almost half the class doesn’t have that, that’s something that needs to be reviewed as a whole-class thing.”

Conversely, teachers appeared to favor small-group instruction when errors were less common among students. Given the challenges often posed by meeting with small groups during the regularly scheduled mathematics lesson, many teachers found time to meet with groups of students outside of mathematics class. One 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher described how she might meet with students needing additional instruction during the re-teaching week, and how she would link this small-group instruction with the students’ experiences during class:

Probably, what I would do would be to ask them to come in the morning a little bit early, because they’re here early enough. And I’m here all the time early. So, for them to come—and maybe come with somebody else, have a couple at a time come—and to work with them like that. You can get a lot done in a very short time with that intensive kind of thing. And then I would just kind of, like, keep an eye on them and if I—when we’re talking about the topic, I would kind of help them build their confidence in their ability to answer these questions by calling on them when I knew that they knew the answers to these similar topics.

A 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher shared another way of arranging time for small-group practices:

I pull small groups in during recess. And I try not to take their recess. I might just take a couple of minutes. I want everybody to go to the board—"I want you to do two problems and then you can go out for recess."

A handful of teachers in Philadelphia had student teachers assigned to their classrooms during the course of our study. Having a second adult in the classroom allowed teachers to keep providing instruction to most of the class while the student teacher sat with a small group of children in the back of the room, providing them with some extra instructional support. A 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher described how she used a student teacher to provide one-on-one instruction to a student having difficulty:

And now I have a student teacher, so I can have her work with students that really just are not getting this. What we are working on today, one student just was not getting it at all. So I sent her into the hallway with the student teacher and they just worked on it. And then I'm in here, working with the others.

In two of the Philadelphia schools, we observed regular volunteers in the classroom. These volunteers, often retired citizens who helped out in the same classrooms for as much as four hours a day, 3-4 times a week, would also work with a small group of children needing additional instructional help.

As alluded to above, an additional strategy, often used to supplement whole-group and small-group instruction, was peer teaching. In part, we suspect that peer teaching proved such a popular instructional strategy for teachers because of limited resources. That is, many teachers in the district were pretty much "on their own" in their classrooms and relied on stronger students to help teach the students who had performed less well on the interim assessments.

When a 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher was asked how she would re-teach a particular concept, she replied:

This is where I would partner up the students that understood it versus the students that didn't understand it, and they can share their strategy, because I always tell the kids that we all learn from each other, and that someone else's strategy might help you get the answer better. So, this is where I would use the different groups and partners, where I might match them up and someone who got a 95 versus somebody who got...a 60 can maybe work with them to think of what they were thinking and go over it.

A 5<sup>th</sup> -grade teacher described her rationale for using this approach:

A lot of times I'll get another student to help with that, because a lot of times students are better with other students. And if you get a student who's really good at letting another student learn, not to show them, "This is the answer. Write that down," but explain...I have a couple students that are really good at that, with explaining stuff.

At least one teacher expressed concerns about peer teaching, cautioning that "buddy work is fine, but sometimes it doesn't work. The other kids don't want to do it, they're tired of doing it, they're tired of helping."

***Procedural emphasis.*** Just as the Philadelphia teachers' diagnoses emphasized procedural shortcomings, these teachers' re-teaching activities appeared to focus first on retracing and correcting procedural steps. A 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher described how she would focus on "step by step" procedures and also on test-taking strategies:

Tell them to look for, like, key words and clue words and things like that. Underline and pull out your information. And a lot of time they just...they add it up. They're not reading what the question is asking. So, that's another big thing that I take my time and teach...step by step. ...It could

take us a half hour to do one problem because I make sure that they pull out the information.

Another 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher referenced and credited the district's mathematics program for directing their instructional attention to procedural missteps:

Another nice thing I like about *Everyday Math* is that they structure so many things and they give you so many nice sheets that you can give the students where they are encouraged to answer a question in a certain way so that, for instance with this kind of a problem, they have a sheet that's set up with a tenths column, a hundredths, a one, and so forth. And I need to see them answer it in a certain way, if for no other reason that, if it simply comes down to a student adding 3 and 4 incorrectly, I can see that otherwise, they knew exactly which steps to do. And you know, 3 and 4 incorrectly, that's one issue. That could have just been moving quickly. But there's the process in place. And that's why looking at the particular missed answers is so important.

Again, it appears that evident patterns in teachers' analysis of interim assessment data (in this case an emphasis on procedural diagnosis) were paralleled in their planned instructional responses.

***Changes in instructional practice.*** Despite this procedural emphasis, analyzing these assessments appeared to prompt some teachers to adopt new or different instructional practices. Many teachers held the belief that “teaching content another way” would help lower performing students acquire skills and concepts the second time around. A 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher noted:

I would definitely try a different approach, because, obviously, they didn't get it the first way I did it. Or some kids develop at different stages. So, they might get it the second time I teach it. I would try and do it...a little bit differently.



When another 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher was asked if her teaching would vary during the re-teaching week, she responded:

It depends. If most of the class got it right, got certain questions right, then I would feel that it was a pretty effective way to teach that, and that these children might just need a little extra push, a little more support, to get it. And if they didn't, the reason I would be in a small group with them is to try to find out why that technique didn't work for them, and whether I need to change the vocabulary or the way I'm presenting it, or give them more visual aids and more strategies.

Many times, this "other way" featured the use of visualization or manipulatives, almost as a scripted response. While the use of multiple representations is an important part of mathematical development, teachers' use of these approaches did not seem to depend on the content being taught, or even the errors that were made but rather, the belief that variety of presentation, or exposure to multiple representations, is beneficial to learning. When a 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher was asked how she would correct a misconception about comparing the magnitude of fractions, she responded:

Different ways of looking at fractions, like maybe cups of water. Maybe not so much  $\frac{7}{12}$  as maybe going back to just doing  $\frac{1}{3}$ ,  $\frac{1}{2}$ , and  $\frac{1}{4}$ , like simply benchmark fractions that they might know. Because ask a kid to give a fraction and they invariably say, "Oh, one-half!" And everything is one-half. That's their idea of a fraction. ...Of course, it is a fraction, but they don't really know what that represents. And so what I would do is probably go back to easy ones and start with that and then work up. I would probably try to get them to give me the definition of what that denominator is, and what that really means, and then go back and ask them again if they thought that that was—they'd be happy with that part of the pie. I might ask them to draw me a picture of what it is that they were looking at. "Draw me  $\frac{7}{12}$  of a pie. Draw all of these and show me what

this ate.” I might ask another question about how much is one-half of something and three-fourths? I think the pictures would be—kind of let me know. And so if they showed me 12, and then shaded in seven-twelfths, then I’d be really stumped, because then I’d really have to talk to them about it. Because that’s a serious—If they could actually represent  $7/12$  shaded in and all the pies were the same, I really would have to step back and say, “What the heck are they thinking?” and then just maybe go back and do—other than pies—some kind of manipulative. Maybe Hershey bars or arrays or something like that.

***Instructional follow-up beyond the re-teaching week.*** As noted elsewhere in this chapter, the spiraling nature of the second edition of *EM* guaranteed that certain concepts and content would be revisited for additional and more detailed instruction at some point in the future—both within a given school year and from grade to grade. Teachers well-versed in the curriculum knew that students who did not master particular mathematical content in a specified time would have many more opportunities for mastery later on.

While a small number of teachers noted that they might give a test or quiz at the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> week to gauge their students’ understanding during the five days in which they retaught, there did not appear to be any common or uniform “measurement” that teachers administered to their students. When one six-week cycle ended (typically on a Friday), a new cycle began the following Monday.

**Cumberland teachers’ instructional responses.**

***Flexible grouping.*** Whereas the primary action that Philadelphia teachers took in response to interim assessment results was to divide their students into groups according to levels of performance, teachers in Cumberland viewed the interim assessments as giving them information with which they continued their normal practice of flexible grouping. In fact, much of the instruction that we observed in Cumberland

was structured around this approach of grouping students by the understandings and misunderstandings that had been revealed on various assessments. While this approach may not seem so different from that found in Philadelphia, there are at least two ways in which the theory differs from that of pulling aside lower performing students. First, flexible groups are constructed not by level of performance alone, but by type of misunderstanding. For example, in one class that we observed, the teacher had made five groups out of her class; one of these consisted of students who had a lack of understanding of place value, while another had shown consistent computational errors. Instruction is then targeted to these specific areas of misunderstanding. While it is possible for a teacher to use flexible grouping when alone in the classroom, the director of curriculum and instruction in Cumberland explained that more support may be needed:

...the ideal use of those is that those flex groups, you know, you've got the teacher, maybe you schedule the ECS to come in, you schedule the aide to come in. So, you have a variety of groups. You put your class together with the teacher in the next room, so you have, again, more flexibility in addressing the areas they need on the test.

The second distinguishing characteristic of flexible grouping is that, since it makes use of students' understandings on various mathematical concepts or strands, in theory, the composition of the group should be flexible over time. To borrow from the example above, the students who were having difficulty with place value may have no such problem with measurement or geometry. Therefore, next week's groupings could look very different from this week's groups. We received different impressions of the extent to which grouping in Cumberland was truly "flexible," or the extent to which it consisted of leveled groups under a different name. We observed some classes where grouping according to common (mis-)understandings was evident, and several teachers

described how they kept groupings dynamic over time; for example, by allowing students to self-select into groups. However, one ECS described the situation somewhat differently:

So you have some children who do move in and out of groups, but there tends to be a core group that just pretty much maintains itself for years, sometimes. ... But I think some children just need support.

These differing impressions of the degree to which grouping is flexible may be explained by the fact that the lowest performing students can be referred to the ECS for learning support. Therefore, while the ECS may see the same group of students over time for remediation, within the classrooms, grouping is responsive to student understandings that change over time.

**High-scoring students.** Although enrichment (both acceleration and extension) were more common among classrooms in Cumberland, these students were most likely to receive additional activities that were tied to the current curricular unit.

**Instructional responses.** In spite of a strong tendency to analyze interim assessment results according to mathematical subcontent area, an approach that was driven by the format of the IMS spreadsheet, the Cumberland teachers in our study varied greatly in their approaches to instructional planning following the practice test. Some teachers made a distinction between re-teaching and “completely re-teaching,” where the former might include follow-up lessons or student-work examples on the board and the latter referred to direct instruction on a concept or skill that was already taught. As one 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teacher explained in response to the data scenario:

We might have to go back further and re-teach the whole denominator concept, like maybe draw pie pieces and have them split up, and then actually maybe— ...maybe they need more of a tactile thing where they draw the circles and actually build the fractions. I have done that with

fractions. Sometimes you just need more practice with it. And sometimes maybe in some—like something that they can do safe like have them start comparing the different fractions to zero or one and try to see where they fit. Like, for example, let's say, five-ninths. Is that closer to one or what do you think? And then talk about it, and then maybe break it up like that.

This response may be related to the symptom–etiology interpretive continuum in that teachers who understand the etiology of a misunderstanding may be more likely to know when, what, and how to “completely re-teach.” Many of the teachers in Cumberland mentioned that part of re-teaching involves re-teaching the concept; however, we also observed and heard about more procedurally oriented approaches to re-teaching, such as going through the practice test item-by-item with the whole class. One 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher described her approach as follows:

A: I gave them back. I went over everything with them.

Q: When you went over, did you re-teach anything differently the way that you did it?

A: No, I don't think so. I think they just—the trade first was a difficult concept for them. And then they were adding and subtracting with two and three digit numbers, which I think was hard for a lot of them. And with the zeroes in it, so you can't borrow from a zero, but they were. So, I just really had to—I did a lot of problems with zeroes in it on the board and stuff.

It is noteworthy that this teacher's approach to a very difficult mathematical understanding—the value of digits in a multi-digit number in relation to other digits in the number—was to focus on the procedures in the operations. Again, this could be due to the fact that while this teacher might be aware of a procedural symptom in looking at her students' errors, she does not view this error as indicative of a more underlying conceptual misunderstanding.

Like the teachers in Philadelphia, many teachers in Cumberland reported exposing students to multiple representations, and particularly concrete manipulatives, as part of re-teaching. We noted that Cumberland teachers were slightly more likely to offer more specific detail about which representations they would use in order to respond to which misconceptions. For example, one 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher explained her reasoning behind responding to an error on an item asking whether half of a dollar is more than two-fifths of a dollar:

What I would do is I would give [the student] dimes, and I would tell her to show me half of the dimes. And then I would give her the dimes back, and tell her to take the dimes and put them into five equal groups and now show me two-fifths and count them out. So I would make it so that it could be broken into a half and broken into fifths. So if you give them the dimes, it can convert to either way. You could also do it with pennies, but it would just be too many pennies, you know, to sit there and work with 100 pennies. And some people might say that you should work with pennies, but because I was directing it, I would do it with dimes. If it was student directed, I would tell them maybe to do it with pennies or suggest, “You know, you can do it with dimes. We’re going to do it with dimes, because it’s going to be the easiest and the quickest way to do it.”

While we found that Cumberland teachers offered more detail (and more mathematical detail) in their reasoning behind the use of particular manipulatives, also found overlap between these groups in that a number of Philadelphia teachers also gave mathematically detailed responses. Chapter 6 will address the role that teacher capacity may have played, but it is also possible that the differing assessments and the different levels of classroom support played a role as well. The fact that the Cumberland assessment, for example, features an open-ended item, may have led those teachers to look at student work on assessments more carefully, and such analysis have better led teachers to instructional remedies. Or, it could be that Cumberland’s emphasis on

continuous formative assessment and flexible grouping helped those teachers develop a sense of which approaches worked best in response to which student errors.

In addition, we cannot overlook the fact that the Cumberland teachers in our study had slightly smaller class sizes and more classroom instructional support than the Philadelphia teachers. Perhaps more Philadelphia teachers in our study would have reasoned in detail about choice of manipulatives if they thought that they would have the time and support to work with individual students. Finally, we did not study the effect of manipulative use on student understanding, so we cannot know if the Cumberland teachers' choices lead to greater student understanding. In fact, some teachers in Cumberland mentioned that connecting concrete representations to abstract concepts or formal representations remained a challenge for their instruction.

### **Conclusion**

In both Philadelphia and Cumberland, the use of interim assessments was nearly universal among teachers in our sample. Teachers used interim assessment results primarily to identify weaknesses in their classes, either in terms of content areas or individual students. The ways in which they went about doing so were greatly influenced by the technology available to them. In both districts, the IMS presented interim assessment data to teachers in ways that shaped their interpretation of results. In Cumberland, for instance, the IMS drew attention to content areas where students struggled, while in Philadelphia teachers were able to view percentages of correct answers by student or item as well. The availability of the items themselves within the IMS also influenced teachers' analysis process. The steps taken by Philadelphia teachers also conformed to the expectations of the BDAP. As described in Chapter 3, the BDAP asked teachers to identify in writing both content areas in which their students struggled and strategies they would adopt to address those areas. This both established

an expectation that teachers would review interim assessment results and guided teachers through a process for doing so.

Also common across districts was the tendency of teachers to check the validity of specific items on interim assessments. The validity of items might be called into question for a variety of reasons, including the extent to which it required reading skills or background knowledge, or whether or not it had been adequately covered according to the district's pacing calendar. In general, teachers did not question the validity of specific items on which their students had performed well.

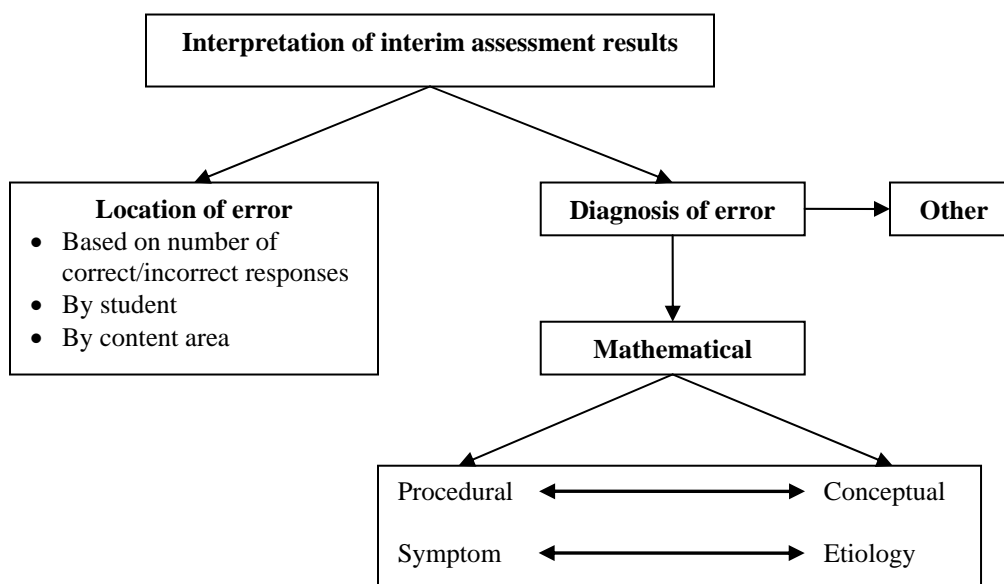
Presented with percentages of correctly answered items by the district IMS, we found that Philadelphia teachers developed individual “thresholds” for re-teaching—trigger points that would lead them to focus on a specific student or topic based upon interim assessment performance. Such thresholds were not evident in Cumberland, in part because areas of concern were pre-defined by the district IMS, and were not determined by a fixed percentage of correct items but rather fluctuated based on the number of items in a given content area.

Across both districts, however, a similar set of factors influenced teachers' interpretation of interim assessment results. These included the past performance of individual students (based on interim assessments and other sources of information), the performance of the class as a whole, and teacher perceptions of the difficulty of particular content. In Philadelphia, teachers' interpretation of results was also shaped by the district's pacing schedule; the amount of time they were able to devote to specific topics informed their expectations for student performance. It is also possible that the classroom-level supports available to teachers influenced ways in which teachers interpreted interim assessment results. Although this seems to run contrary to the typical “gather, interpret, plan, act” cycle found in much of the data-driven decision making literature, we should recognize that teachers are well aware of the degree to



which they have access to quality instructional support even as they are interpreting assessment results. We should allow for the possibility that teachers with access to fewer supports find less meaning in data because they know that they do not have the capacity to act on more complex and meaningful interpretations. Philadelphia teachers, for example, could not take three days out of their pacing calendar to truly re-teach place value, even if that was suggested by the assessment results. Likewise, teachers with students or volunteers in their classrooms might be able to conduct small group activities, but they could not rely on this support to offer high-quality re-teaching of fundamental mathematical concepts.

Figure 4.1 presented a simple model to illustrate the process most teachers followed in analyzing and acting on interim assessment data. Based on the analysis presented in this chapter, Figure 4.2 below presents a more detailed view of the analysis process.

**Figure 4.2. Teachers' Interpretation of Interim Assessment Data**

Overall, it appears that teachers analyzed interim assessment data in two ways. First, they used it to *locate* errors, a process that focused on *whether or not* students answered items correctly, usually by content area. Students who appeared to struggle were identified as needing additional support, though the range of supports available to teachers varied by district. Similarly, content areas in which the class as a whole struggled were identified for re-teaching. Second, when prompted by our questioning, teachers were able to use interim assessment data to *diagnose* errors, a process that focused on *why students answered items incorrectly* by looking at individual students' responses to specific items (or in some case, groups of students' responses to items). Some of these diagnoses were mathematical, while others were more generally cognitive, social, or cultural. Outside of mathematical diagnoses, teachers offered a range of *other cognitive* explanations for why students might have answered items incorrectly. These included other cognitive diagnoses, such as reading challenges, lack of sustained attention, carelessness, limited English proficiency, or test anxiety. Additionally, Philadelphia teachers sometimes offered *contextual* or *external* diagnoses,

which focused on background social or cultural factors that affected student comprehension, language use, or behavior. Examining teacher planning in response to contextual or external diagnoses is a possible area for further analysis, since it seems that a teacher's concept of his or her role and/or agency in facing this type of challenge can vary greatly. For example, some teachers may use diagnoses of this type to demonstrate the lack of influence that their instruction can have on student performance, while other teachers may believe that it is primarily because of these external obstacles that they must try even harder to increase their students' learning, or to advocate on behalf of students for additional supports or resources.

Within mathematical diagnoses, differences in teachers' analyses were evident both within and across districts. In each district, teachers ranged from focusing primarily on identifying errors to exploring the sources or causes of those errors. However, how they did so varied by district. In general, the analyses of Philadelphia teachers could be located on a *procedural–conceptual* continuum, where Cumberland teachers' interpretation of student error fell along a *symptom–etiology* continuum. To be sure, these continua are not mutually exclusive; diagnoses that delve into students' conceptual understanding are more likely to be etiological in nature than those that are procedural. The diagnoses of Philadelphia teachers who diagnosed conceptually had more in common with those of Cumberland teachers who did so etilogically than they did with their colleagues who focused more on procedure or symptom, respectively. The symptom–etiology focus of Cumberland teachers does, however, suggest a higher level of mathematical specificity in interpreting student errors. Procedural diagnoses primarily consisted of a comparison of steps taken by students to solve a problem with the steps taught by the teacher; error is defined by the degree of deviance from these steps. By comparison, symptom diagnoses require teachers to locate evidence of weaknesses in student understanding, even if they do not explore the reason or source of those

weaknesses. Potential explanations for these apparent differences across districts are explored in chapter 6.

In sum, teachers' analyses of interim assessment data varied both within and across districts, served multiple purposes, and unfolded at different levels. As chapter 5 will show, the level at which the data were analyzed was strongly related to the instructional strategies employed in response. This pattern was evident not only for interim assessments, but for other types of formative assessment as well.

## References

- Baroody, A.J. (2003). The development of adaptive expertise and flexibility: The integration of conceptual and procedural knowledge. In A.J. Baroody & A. Dowker (Eds.), *The Development of Arithmetic Concepts and Skills*. New York: Routledge. (pp. 1-34).
- Baroody, A.J., Feil, Y., & Johnson, A.R. (2007). An alternative reconceptualization of conceptual and procedural knowledge. *Journal for Research in Mathematics Education*, 38, 115-131.
- de Jong, T., & Ferguson-Hessler, M.G.M. (1996). Types and qualities of knowledge. *Educational Psychologist*, 3, 105-113.
- Hiebert, J., & Lefevre, P. (1986). Conceptual and procedural knowledge in mathematics: An introductory analysis. In J. Hiebert (Ed.), *Conceptual and procedural knowledge: The case of mathematics*. Hillsdale, NJ: Erlbaum. (pp. 1-27).
- Nabors Oláh, L., Lawrence, N., Goertz, M., Weathers, J., Riggan, M., & Anderson, J. (April, 2007). *Testing to the test? Expectations and supports from interim assessment use*. Paper presented at the annual meeting of the American Educational Research Association, Chicago.
- Rittle-Johnson, B., & Siegler, R.S. (1998). The relation between conceptual and procedural knowledge in learning mathematics: A review. In C. Donlan (Ed.), *The development of mathematical skill*. Hove, UK: Psychology Press. (pp. 75-110)

## **CHAPTER 5**

### **Interim Assessments in the Context of Teachers' Formative Assessment Practice<sup>1</sup>**

Because evidence of the impact of formative assessment on student learning is promising, a considerable body of research has sought to isolate specific formative assessment types or practices for the purpose of identifying those that contribute most directly to improved student outcomes. These include instructionally embedded practices such as choice of task, quality of discourse, questioning strategies, and quality of feedback (Black & Wiliam, 1998); teacher-constructed performance assessments (Shepard, et al., 1996); externally designed curriculum-embedded formative assessments (Shavelson, et al., 2008); and externally designed interim assessments (Henderson, et al., 2008; Quint, et al., 2008; Christman, et al., 2009).

The interest in highlighting those specific formative assessment tools, practices, routines, or teacher skills that most directly impact learning is justifiable and understandable. Figuring out which formative assessment strategies will leverage the greatest benefit for students is an important policy challenge. On the other hand, it is generally recognized that none of the specific formative assessment tools, strategies, or practices described above exist in a vacuum. Each is embedded within teachers' instructional planning and practice, as well as within school and district context. While composed of various domains or components, instruction is a multidimensional, complex practice. Attempts to measure instructional quality suggest that good teaching requires teachers to clearly communicate their expectations to students, design rich and challenging assignments, and encourage focused and productive dialogue in the classroom (Matsumura, et al., 2006), as well as create classroom social environments

---

<sup>1</sup> This chapter was written by Matthew Riggan.

that promote healthy social and emotional development (Pianta, et al., 2009). Further, definitions of formative assessment note the overlap of different formative assessment types. In some cases this overlap is temporal (William & Leahy, 2006). In others, good assessment becomes, appropriately, difficult to distinguish from good teaching or good curriculum (Shavelson, et al., 2008; Black & William, 2006). Any understanding of specific formative assessment tools or practices must therefore take into account the context in which they are enacted or adopted.

Despite this recognition, little research to date has considered the interaction of different types of formative assessment within the context of individual teacher practice. In their study of a small sample of middle-grades teachers implementing a specific Foundational Approaches to Science Teaching (FAST) unit, Herman and others (2006) examined the ways in which teachers employed both question routines and embedded written assessments to elicit students' conceptual understanding of science content, provide appropriate feedback, and respond instructionally. Overall, they found that even among a sample of highly engaged and experienced teachers with strong content knowledge, formative assessment practice across types or activities remained "basic." Teachers infrequently assessed for conceptual understanding, provided only cursory feedback to students, and did not consistently respond instructionally to feedback received. While this study applied a holistic notion of formative assessment quality to multiple tools and practices, it did not explore the relation between teachers' use of question routines and written assessments. Indeed, Herman and others (2006) note that few studies have examined the ways in which teachers "orchestrate" the range of assessment tools and practices available to them.

This chapter addresses this gap in the research by describing the role of interim assessments in Philadelphia and Cumberland within the wider context of teachers' formative assessment practice. In exploring their use of interim assessments, chapter 4

concluded that teachers analyzed data in two ways. First, they used it to locate errors, focusing on whether or not students got items correct. Second, in response to our prompts, they used it to diagnose those errors, focusing on why students might have gotten certain items wrong. In doing so, some teachers looked at the manifestations of the error (procedural or symptom analyses) while others looked for the source or cause of the error (conceptual or etiology analyses). The previous chapter also suggested that teachers' interpretation of interim assessment data was enhanced and complemented by information from other sources, some of which was obtained through other formative assessment practices. For example, some teachers reported asking students about their responses to interim assessment items, or reviewing students' actual test booklets to see their work. Finally, chapter 4 found that how teachers analyzed data, and what resources were available to them, led to different types of instructional planning.

Taking a broader look at teachers' formative assessment practice, this chapter builds upon these findings. It examines the prevalence of both locating and diagnosing error within different types of formative assessment. It then explores the relationship between how teachers interpret formative assessment information and the type of instructional strategies they employ in response. Finally, it considers the ways in which different types of formative assessment intersect with or reinforce one another within teachers' practice, and the extent to which those intersections inform both the analysis process and ensuing instructional response.

In keeping with the conceptual framework for this study, the analysis presented here assumes that while interim assessments are not by definition formative, information generated from those assessments may be used formatively by teachers. As such, for the purposes of this analysis, interim assessments are treated as a type of formative assessment to the extent that the interpretation of results by teachers leads to an



instructional response. The nature of that interpretation and the ensuing response is a primary focus of this chapter.

As described in chapter 1, the overarching research question guiding this analysis is: in what ways are interim assessments situated within the wider context of teachers' formative assessment practices and tools? Specifically, we focus on four sets of questions:

1. To what extent do teachers focus on students' conceptual understanding in their use of formative assessment? To what degree is this consistent across formative assessment types? How does it influence teachers' instructional response?
2. How much variation is evident in teachers' formative assessment practice? To what extent and in what ways do teachers respond instructionally to information generated through formative assessment?
3. Do different types of formative assessment serve different purposes within teachers' instructional practice?
4. How do teachers connect or sequence different types of formative assessment? To what degree do different formative assessment types inform one another?

While there are few instances of these research questions being explored empirically, the literature on formative assessment suggests some hypotheses about how the different types might relate and how they might be employed within the practice of individual teachers. First, because formative assessment is so thoroughly woven into instruction, and the quality of instruction is known to vary widely even within schools (Rowan, Correnti, & Miller, 2002), it is reasonable to expect that there would be considerable variation in the ways in which teachers employ formative assessment practices, irrespective of type. More specifically, one might expect to find variation in the quality of formative assessment practice across teachers, with quality defined as both teachers' ability to penetrate the "mental life" of students based on their work (Black, et al., 2002) and their ability to act deliberately on those inferences.

Second, while all formative assessment is intended to elicit information about students' thinking in order to improve instruction, current research on interim assessments suggests that their ability to generate information about students' understanding is limited (see chapter 1). On the other hand, well constructed assessment tasks and question routines have been shown to produce useful feedback about students' thinking (Sadler, 1998; Stiggins, Griswold, & Wikelund, 1989). This suggests a certain complementarity between interim and short-cycle formative assessment practices, though the specific nature of the relation between them likely depends on teacher capacity to make full use of both.

Finally, if the two hypotheses presented above hold true, a third might be that the most effective teachers connect and make use of multiple forms of assessment more than their less-skilled peers. Shepard and colleagues (2005) argue that effective teachers must gather formative assessment information using a variety of tools and processes, integrating all of that information into a framework that allows them to “scaffold” their instructional responses in order to allow students to progress toward learning goals.

## **Methods**

The analysis presented here is built upon interview and observation data captured in the teacher profiles described in chapter 2. Of the 39 profiles constructed, a total of 32 (14 from Cumberland and 18 from Philadelphia) were included in the analysis. The remaining seven were excluded because they did not contain sufficient data to analyze across assessment types (see below).

**Teacher profiles.** The profiles organized teachers' formative assessment practice according to three types: interim, short-cycle, and teacher-developed.

- **Interim assessments:** interim-scored assessments designed to measure the performance of an entire class over an extended period of time.
- **Short-cycle assessment:** *practices* employed by teachers within a single class period to determine the extent to which students grasp a specific concept or task.
- **Teacher-developed assessments:** *tools* developed or adopted by teachers to gauge student understanding. While some teacher-made assessments may also be incorporated into short-cycle assessment, others may extend across multiple class periods.

Teacher profiles consolidated coded data from three interviews with field notes from paired observations for each teacher in the sample. A matrix crossed formative assessment types (interim, short-cycle, and teacher-developed) with steps in the formative assessment cycle aligned with the study's conceptual framework and data collection protocols (collection, interpretation/analysis, and action). This allowed the research team to analyze different stages of the cycle of instructional improvement across formative assessment types, looking specifically for patterns or variation both within and across teachers.

To examine the ways in which teachers employed different types of formative assessment practice, each profile was analyzed using two standard criteria. First, the analysis considered the extent to which there was evidence that teachers focused on students' conceptual understanding rather than simply noting or correcting errors, where "conceptual" refers to students' understanding of why a given response or approach is or is not correct (Hiebert & Lefevre, 1986). With reference to the process outlined in Figure 4.2, this criterion refers to the extent to which teachers employed mathematical diagnoses that tended toward the conceptual-etiology end of their respective continua. Second, the analysis noted the extent to which the data showed teachers to be completing the formative assessment cycle (collection, interpretation, and action).

Specifically, it focused on the types of instructional responses associated with both different types of formative assessment and differing degrees of conceptual focus.

In addition to evidence related to these two criteria, the analysis of teacher profiles focused on the specific ways in which teachers linked or sequenced formative assessment activities across types. For example, if a teacher asked specific questions of students based upon his analysis of their performance on an interim assessment, the profile summary would note that he sequenced interim assessment *interpretation* with short-cycle *collection*. Similarly, if a teacher designed a performance task or test based upon her interpretation of student work completed in groups the previous day, the profile summary would note that she had sequenced short-cycle *interpretation* with teacher-developed *collection*. In addition to noting all observed sequences for each teacher, the profile summaries contained notes on how such sequences were observed.

Evidence of completing the formative assessment cycle and assessing for conceptual understanding was considered for each formative assessment type in each profile. This evidence was summarized using a simple binary format; if there was at least some evidence that a teacher assessed for conceptual understanding in using short-cycle practices, for instance, that criterion was checked “yes” on the profile summary. This analysis resulted in a single matrix which summarized: a) the extent to which each teacher completed the formative assessment cycle for each type; b) the extent to which each teacher assessed for conceptual understanding for each formative assessment type; c) specific links or sequences of formative assessment practice across stages of the cycle and formative assessment type; and d) additional notes providing details, references to specific transcripts or observations, or contextual information for each teacher.

**Limitations of this analysis.** Analyzing patterns in teacher practice using a large, qualitative data set requires considerable consolidation and reduction of data.

Cross-case analysis of this type is important for the broader relationships it reveals, but it comes at the cost of nuance and detail. Further, data collected for this study focused primarily on teachers' use of interim assessments. While teacher interviews and observations yielded a considerable amount of data about short-cycle and teacher-developed formative assessments, data collection protocols focused less on these practices. In two cases, available data were insufficient to determine the ways in which teachers used short-cycle or teacher-developed assessments, while in others the amount of data focused on these formative assessment types varied. Finally, while steps were taken to standardize both observation protocols and teacher profile formats, it must be acknowledged that variation always exists across both classrooms and researchers. Invariably, this results in some degree of bias at each level of analysis. While the frequency of observations noted in this analysis is intended to serve as an indicator of the prevalence of certain relationships or practices, the reader is cautioned not to interpret these frequencies too rigidly, but to focus instead on the broader relationships those frequencies suggest.

### **Conceptual Focus in Formative Assessment Practice**

There was considerable variation in the extent to which teachers employed different formative assessment types to explore students' conceptual understanding of mathematics. For the purposes of this analysis, evidence of teachers exploring students' conceptual understanding included their efforts to deliberately identify underlying conceptual causes of student error, draw out explanations of reasoning, explore multiple or alternative problem-solving strategies, or to tie new concepts or procedures to students' prior knowledge. Table 5.1 shows the number of teachers in the sample that used different types of formative assessment conceptually.

**Table 5.1. Use of Conceptually Oriented Formative Assessment, by Type**

Formative assessment type	Number of Philadelphia teachers (out of 18)	Number of Cumberland teachers (out of 14)	Total (out of 32)
Interim	7	4	11
Short-cycle	8	4	12
Teacher-developed	1	1	2
Any type	9	6	15

For roughly half the teachers in the sample (15/32), there was at least some evidence of attempts to explore conceptual understanding. For example, a 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher in Cumberland explained her students' struggles with decimals and place value by noting their misuse of whole number reasoning:

One of the things I noticed with some of the [interim assessment results], and even the actual end-of-unit test, was...confusion between whole numbers place value and decimals...They're trained to think that whole numbers start ones, tens. She was thinking decimals as the same way, in a sense. A lot of them just missed placement of the decimal point.

Similarly, a Philadelphia 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher described short-cycle practices designed to elicit evidence of students' thinking:

We've had students, we put them on the overhead, "Work the problem out so that the class can hear you, can see you," that type of thing. Or I'll put a problem up and I'll do it wrong, and someone will [notice]. I'm like, "Well, if I'm doing it wrong, tell me what I'm doing. Tell me what I need to do." So, we do a lot of talking. Show us, tell me, how do I do it?

Teachers who employed conceptually oriented practices in one formative assessment type were more likely to employ them across types than limit this practice to one type of assessment. Of the 15 teachers in the sample demonstrating evidence of conceptually oriented formative assessment, three did so only for interim assessments; four only for short-cycle assessments. Eight of the 15 employed conceptually oriented

practices in both interim and short-cycle assessments. In other words, if a teacher used *any* type of formative assessment to assess conceptual understanding, they were more likely to use *multiple* types for formative assessment to that end. For example, on the misconception scenario (see chapter 2 for details on data collection), a 5<sup>th</sup>-grade Cumberland teacher was able to diagnose that a student did not consider the size of the whole when comparing fractions, and suggested using multiple representations to illustrate this concept. Observations for the same teacher revealed short-cycle question routines aimed at determining whether student-developed algorithms were conceptually grounded. In another example, a 5<sup>th</sup>-grade Philadelphia teacher identified a student's inappropriate use of whole-number reasoning as the reason for their error on an interim assessment fraction problem. In observations, the same teacher elicited multiple strategies from students in solving multiplication problems, asking students not only whether each attempt would work, but why. In each of these cases, the teacher demonstrated capacity to explore students' conceptual understanding using multiple formative assessment tools or processes. This pattern would seem to indicate that the capacity for assessing students' conceptual understanding of mathematical ideas is "portable" across formative assessment types.

Interestingly, the eight teachers who assessed for conceptual understanding in multiple ways came from just three of the schools in our sample; four other schools had no teachers exhibiting conceptually oriented practices across formative assessment types. It is possible that one school's mathematics program contributed to greater conceptual focus, or that schools that focused more narrowly on test preparation (often with good performance results) inadvertently undermined a more conceptually oriented practice. There was little evidence, however, to confirm either of these hypotheses. This is more likely anomalous, with teacher capacity weighing more heavily than school

factors. (The relationship between teacher capacity and formative assessment practice is further explored in chapter 6.)

### Variation in Teachers' Formative Assessment Practice

Across the sample, there was widespread evidence of teachers completing the formative assessment cycle—collecting information, interpreting it, and acting on it instructionally—for all three formative assessment types. Table 5.2 shows the number of teachers for whom there was evidence of completing the cycle for each formative assessment type.

**Table 5.2. Completion of the Formative Assessment Cycle, by Type**

Formative assessment type	Number of Philadelphia teachers (out of 18)	Number of Cumberland teachers (out of 14)	Total (out of 32)
Interim	18	14	32
Short-cycle	14	10	24
Teacher-developed	13	10 (2 N/A)	23

All 32 teachers in the sample linked their analysis of interim assessment data to instruction in some way. And while it was somewhat less common for teachers to act on short-cycle information, there was evidence of such actions for three quarters of the teachers in the sample. Similarly, teacher-developed formative assessment feedback was linked to instruction in more than three quarters of the cases. In the remaining cases, there was generally evidence of collection and interpretation of information, but no evidence of action based on that interpretation. Again, we should caution that as the focus of this study was teachers' use of interim assessment data, we may have underestimated the proportion of teachers who linked short-cycle or teacher-developed assessment to instruction.



Teachers acted on their interpretation of formative assessment feedback in different ways, and probably with different degrees of success (subsequent student “uptake” of instruction was not addressed in this study). Likewise, making instructional decisions based on formative assessment information is not necessarily the same thing as changing instructional practice. To study the type of instructional adjustments made by teachers in response to formative assessment, each profile was recoded to classify teachers' strategies in responding to formative assessment information. Teachers whose instructional response was primarily limited to who or what to re-teach were classified as employing *organizational* strategies. Those teachers who also showed evidence of focusing on how to re-teach were classified as employing *instructional change* strategies. Instructional change strategies were defined as any attempt to change the way content was taught. Such changes might be procedural (e.g., introducing a new algorithm), conceptual (e.g., having students construct alternate models or representations for their answers), or both. The defining characteristic of instructional change was that the mode of instructional delivery differed from the initial teaching of that content.

Nearly all of the teachers in the sample used formative assessment (of all types to make decisions about how to *organize* instruction; approximately half (17/32) used it *primarily or only* for this purpose. Specifically, formative assessment information was used to determine:

- What content to re-teach,
- Which students need additional support,
- Whether and how students should be grouped during re-teaching, and
- When to move on to the next concept or topic.

It is clear that these decisions were based on teachers' analysis of data or feedback from different types of formative assessment. As such, they constitute instructional actions that effectively complete the formative assessment cycle, and even serve as evidence of differentiated instruction. There is little doubt that these decisions influenced the setting in which teaching and learning occurred. However, none of the decisions described above required teachers to *adjust* the ways in which they actually taught specific content. A 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade Cumberland teacher described the process of re-teaching subtraction problems based on interim assessment results:

A: I went over everything with them.

Q: When you went over, did you re-teach anything differently the way that you did it?

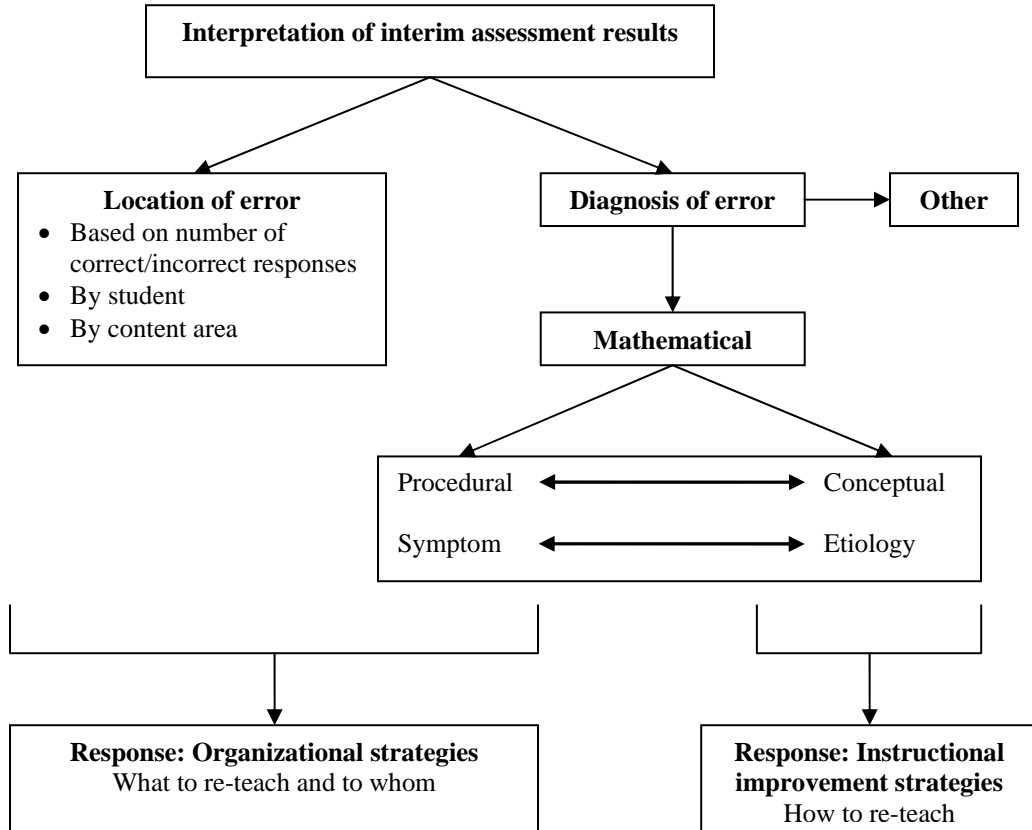
A: No, I don't think so. I think they just—the trade first was a difficult concept for them.

In addition to the organizational strategies described above, roughly half of the teachers in the sample also showed evidence of employing instructional change strategies. These teachers changed their approach to teaching specific content or skills in response to formative assessment information. The fact that only half the teachers in the sample did so raises questions about the likely impact of more general formative assessment practices on student learning, since the most compelling evidence of the link between formative assessment and student achievement focuses more specifically on how instruction changes based upon feedback. Indeed, one might even question the extent to which these practices might be termed “formative” at all, as one widely held criterion for that label is the likelihood that teachers make better instructional decisions based on feedback obtained (Black & Wiliam, 2009).

### **Conceptual Focus and Instructional Response**

As noted above, a slight majority of teachers in the sample employed primarily organizational strategies in response to formative assessment information. The remaining teachers (15/32) responded with instructional change strategies. Not all of these adjustments were conceptually grounded, nor were they all focused on a specific type of feedback. As discussed in chapter 4, many teachers simply opted for teaching content “a different way,” or made greater use of manipulatives in the hope that an alternate presentation might help students to grasp material with which they had struggled. While these instructional responses are not ideal, they represent a step toward appropriate use of formative assessment information, an intermediate stage in which teachers moved beyond the “who” and “what” of instructional response and squarely into the “how.”

**Figure 5.1. Analysis of Formative Assessment Information and Instructional Response**



Building on the model of teacher analysis of interim assessments presented in chapter 4 (Figure 4.2), Figure 5.1 illustrates the relationship between how teachers in our sample analyze formative assessment information (of all types) and their instructional response strategies. The teacher profiles reveal a strong link between teachers' use of *any* type of conceptually focused formative assessment and changes in the way they re-teach specific content. Of the 15 for whom instructional change strategies were observed, 14 employed some type of conceptually oriented formative assessment practice. An observation of a 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade Philadelphia teacher illustrates how

short-cycle practices (questions and student answer cards) informed conceptual re-teaching of shapes and area.

The question requires students to find the area of a polygon. Before the teacher even asks for answers, [she] asks students if they remember the concept. It is clear that [she] anticipated the possibility of student struggle. When nearly every student in the class added the sides and put up an answer card with perimeter, the teacher opted to re-teach the concept. She went to the board and drew out an 8\*8 array counting all the boxes on the inside. She put  $8 * 8 = 64$ . (One student did answer correctly before the array and explained that you had to multiply 8 by 8 but the teacher provided the full-class explanation anyway.)

Among the 17 teachers who employed organizational responses, only one focused on students' conceptual understanding of mathematical ideas. This strongly suggests that unless teachers analyze formative assessment information for conceptual understanding, the resulting instructional responses will continue to be organizational in nature, and unlikely to significantly alter the ways in which content is taught.

The importance of teachers' understanding and responding to students' conceptual understanding of mathematical ideas is well documented in the literature. The analysis presented here is consistent with these findings. It suggests that the key to teachers using interim assessments to improve instruction is no different than the key to their using *any* type of assessment to improve instruction: they must be adept at using assessment to deepen their understanding of students' mathematical thinking. Our analysis suggests that in the absence of such a conceptual focus, the adjustments teachers make to their instruction are likely to remain organizational. While this might allow for individual or groups of students to receive supplemental support (if such supports are available), it is unlikely to change teaching practice, in turn limiting the prospects for meaningfully improving student learning.

## How Teachers Use Different Types of Formative Assessment

This section focuses on the ways in which teachers used different types of formative assessment, and the degree to which different teachers linked or sequenced formative assessment activities.

**Teacher use of different forms of assessment.** As described in chapter 4, the most common uses of interim assessment data by teachers in the sample were organizational: determining what to teach and to whom. In general, teachers identified areas of weakness (either content or individual students) and planned accordingly. These organizational practices were routine even for teachers who also employed instructional change strategies.

With regard to short-cycle practices, it should first be noted that not all questioning routines were considered to be formative assessment practice. Many such routines, like other teacher-student interactions observed, focused primarily on directing students toward a correct answer rather than eliciting information about their thinking or process. These interactions were not included in the present analysis, as their intent was not to elicit information but rather to direct student responses.

While variation across the sample was noted, teachers used short-cycle and teacher-developed formative assessments in related but different ways. Short-cycle practices were most often used to get students to explain their thinking, or to allow teachers to observe their problem-solving processes. This action was most often characterized by open-ended questions, such as “how did you get that answer?” These questions were asked in response either to student vocalizations or to problems that students had solved independently. Eliciting this feedback was at times a corrective in itself. In describing their process aloud, students would discover their own errors.

Like short-cycle practices, teacher-developed formative assessments were used to elicit additional information about students' problem-solving processes, but were also used as post-assessments to determine the degree to which students had mastered specific content. This information informed pacing decisions (whether the class could move on to a new unit, for example) and in some cases assisted teachers in planning from one day's lesson to the next. A 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teacher from Philadelphia explained this function:

Q: Thinking back to previous re-teaching, after you've spent five days presenting the material again to the children, the concepts, do you test for mastery in any way, either formally or informally?

A: I would say both. Like quizzes, like maybe three problems on a particular skill. And any quizzes. Not unit tests in *Everyday Math*. No. Teacher-made tests.

Interestingly, teacher-developed formative assessments were rarely used to assess students' conceptual understanding. As shown in Table 5.1, among the 15 teachers in the sample whose assessment practice suggested a focus on students' conceptual understanding, 12 employed short-cycle practices to that end, compared to just two that did so with teacher-developed assessments.

**Sequencing of formative assessment types and activities.** There was evidence of some type of sequencing of formative assessment activities across type for almost every teacher in the sample. Nearly all sequences involved the teacher moving from interpretation or action on a first type of formative assessment information to collection of a second type. The most commonly observed patterns showed teachers moving from interpretation of interim assessment data to collection of short-cycle information. This sequence was observed for 18 of 32 teachers in the sample, and

served several purposes. Most often, short-cycle practices were used to elicit more information about why students answered interim assessment items in the way that they did. This pattern was observed for 12 of the 18 teachers. Two teachers specifically noted they did so to distinguish between students who genuinely did not understand the content and those who merely made “careless mistakes.” Two other teachers suggested that they used interim assessment data to figure out which questions to ask students in upcoming classes. An observation of a 5<sup>th</sup>-grade Cumberland teacher illustrated this process:

Teacher: “Yesterday, we took the practice test. After looking at the practice tests, I noticed that the things that many of you didn’t get right we hadn’t gone over...Many of the volume questions, you didn’t get right”...

Teacher draws a 3-D rectangular figure on the overhead and asks the students how many “faces” the shape has. She calls on two different students; one says “five faces” and the second student says “six faces.” Teacher then asks class, “How many say five faces?” and counts hands in the air. “How many say six faces?” and she counts hands. There are more hands for six faces than for five. “Why are there six faces?” teacher asks, “why not five?”

Slightly less common (13 of 32 teachers) was the sequencing of interpretation of interim assessment data with collection of information from teacher-developed assessments. Ten teachers reported that, like short-cycle practices, these assessments were used to gather more information about student problem-solving processes. And, as noted earlier and discussed below, teacher-developed assessments were used to gauge student progress or mastery of re-taught content (post-assessment) or to make pacing decisions.

To a slight extent, sequencing of formative assessment practices varied by district. For instance, teacher-developed assessments were employed more often in



Philadelphia to assess the extent to which students had mastered content that was re-taught following the administration of interim assessments. This likely resulted from the timing of the assessment cycle itself: administration of the interim assessment was followed by a scheduled re-teaching week, after which teachers were expected to move on to new content without any additional district-mandated or curriculum-embedded assessment, such as end-of-unit tests. In the absence of such assessments, teachers substituted their own to determine whether students had mastered the content they had re-taught. In Cumberland, interim assessments were closely aligned with the timing of end-of-unit tests, which served a similar function to the use of teacher-developed assessments in Philadelphia.

There was also some evidence that Cumberland teachers used short-cycle (and in some cases teacher-developed) assessment to determine the timing of interim assessment administration. This was likely a function of the flexibility teachers had in timing these assessments and of the fact that a summative (end-of-unit) assessment normally followed closely after.

Several other linkages across formative assessment type were less pervasive but noteworthy. In six instances, teacher-developed assessments were employed to assess the impact of actions taken as a result of short-cycle assessment. This pattern was more common in Philadelphia, where it was evident in the practice of 5 out of 18 teachers. Also in Philadelphia, three teachers reported using interim assessment findings to confirm their interpretations of feedback from short-cycle or teacher-developed assessments.

The previous section noted that teachers who were able to assess for conceptual understanding more often than not did so using more than one formative assessment type. It also noted, however, that conceptually oriented formative assessment was not the norm for roughly half of the teachers in the sample. The analysis presented here

suggests that overall, teachers use different types of formative assessment for different (though in some cases overlapping) purposes. In some cases, they scaffold different formative assessment types in accordance with these purposes. The most common example was the following of interim-assessment analysis with the collection of additional short-cycle feedback focused on students' problem solving process.

## **Discussion and Implications**

Taken together, these findings present a complex, and at times contradictory, view of teachers' formative assessment practice, and the role that interim assessments play within that practice. It is clear that teachers interpret and act on the information generated through formative assessment of all types, but those actions are not always transformational. Half of the teachers studied employed primarily organizational strategies when acting on formative assessment information. All other things being equal, there is little reason to think that simply "repackaging" instruction—re-teaching specific content to specific students—will help students to understand content any better than they did prior to re-teaching. As noted in earlier chapters, however, all other things are *not* equal. The analysis presented in this chapter focuses on how teachers responded to formative assessment information in their own classrooms, with their own students. In Cumberland, students identified as struggling had far greater access to instructional supports beyond the classroom than those in Philadelphia. It is possible that these individual or small-group interactions with mathematics tutors or specialists provided additional opportunities for conceptually oriented formative assessment. If this were the case, an organizational strategy for responding to interim assessment data might be appropriate. In Philadelphia, where such instructional supports were in short supply, it is more difficult to see how organizational strategies alone would contribute to improved student learning.

If the central goal of formative assessment is the improvement of instruction, then it is critical to attend to those factors and processes that contribute to instructional change. Teachers who assessed for conceptual understanding were far more likely to employ instructional change strategies than those who did not. Further, teachers who focused on conceptual understanding using one type of formative assessment were more likely to do so for all types of assessment. This suggests that analytic or diagnostic capacity is the key to effective formative assessment, regardless of whether those assessments are embedded within instruction, developed by teachers, or externally designed. And while there is no doubt that the quality of assessment tools matters a great deal, it is worth noting that teachers with high capacity for analyzing formative assessment information were able to draw out ideas about students' conceptual understandings even using interim assessments that were poorly suited for such analyses (see our note on validity of interim assessment for instructional use in chapter 4).

Teachers use different types of formative assessment for different purposes. Interim assessments are most often used to identify weak content areas or students within a class, while short-cycle practices are most often used to gather additional information about how students solved problems. Teacher-developed assessments played a similar role, but also had a post-assessment function, sometimes informing teachers' pacing decisions. Interestingly, there appeared to be no relationship between the type of formative assessment used and the likelihood of assessing for conceptual understanding, or of employing instructional change strategies. Given the evidence base for short-cycle practices (Black & Wiliam, 1998), one might expect such practices to be more conceptually oriented than, for example, interim assessments. From this analysis, however, it appears that teacher capacity overrides these differences. This suggests that efforts to improve instruction through formative assessment should focus

first and foremost on the degree to which teachers are able to understand students' thinking and reasoning based on assessment information.

There was considerable evidence that interim assessments structure and guide other types of formative assessment. In themselves, interim assessments appear limited in their capacity to inform teachers about students' thinking or problem solving, but they give direction to short-cycle and teacher-developed assessments that may be better suited to that purpose. While the analysis presented here did not find that short-cycle or teacher developed formative assessment was more likely to be used conceptually, the type of information generated by these assessments did appear to be better suited to conceptual diagnoses, as it provided teachers with more information about students' reasoning and problem-solving processes. This suggests that while there is little evidence that directly associates interim assessments with improved student learning, such assessments may play an important role within a broader *system* of formative assessment. Such systems are currently the focus of several development efforts (Herman, et al., 2006; Shavelson, et al., 2008).

This analysis suggests that future research should focus to a greater extent on how different types of formative assessment—both tools and processes—interact with and support one another within the context of teachers' practice. Specific attention should be given to what combinations or sequences of assessment use are most likely to help teachers to understand students' thinking, and the types of professional development and support needed to help them do so.

## References

- Black, P., & Wiliam, D. (1998). Assessment and classroom learning. *Assessment in Education: Principles, Policy & Practice*, 5(1), 7–75.
- Black, P., & Wiliam, D. (2006). Developing a theory of formative assessment. In J. Gardner (Ed.), *Assessment and learning* (pp. 81-100). London: Sage.
- Black, P., & Wiliam, D. (2009). Developing the theory of formative assessment. *Educational Assessment, Evaluation and Accountability*, 21(1), 5-31.
- Black, P., Harrison, C., Lee, C., Marshall, B., & Wiliam, D. (2002). *Working inside the black box: Assessment for learning in the classroom*. London: GL Assessment.
- Christman, J., Neild, R., Bulkley, K., Blanc, S., Liu, R., Mitchell, C., & Travers, E. (2009). *Making the most of interim assessment data. Lessons from Philadelphia*. Philadelphia, PA: Research for Action.
- Henderson, S., Petrosino, A., Guckenburg, S., & Hamilton, S. (2008). *A second follow-up year for "Measuring how benchmark assessments affect student achievement."* REL Technical Brief. REL 2008-No. 002. Newton, MA: Regional Educational Laboratory Northeast & Islands.
- Herman, J., Osmundson, E., Ayala, C., Schneider, S., & Timms, M. (2006). *The nature and impact of teachers' formative assessment practices*. CSE Technical Report 703. Los Angeles, CA: National Center for Research on Evaluation, Standards, and Student Testing.
- Hiebert, J., & Lefevre, P. (1986). Conceptual and procedural knowledge in mathematics: An introductory analysis. In J. Hiebert (Ed.), *Conceptual and procedural knowledge: The case of mathematics*. Hillsdale, NJ: Erlbaum. (pp. 1-27).
- Matsumura, L., Slater, S., Junker, B., Peterson, M., Boston, M., Steele, M., & Resnick, L. (2006). *Measuring reading comprehension and mathematics instruction in urban middle schools: A pilot study of the Instructional Quality Assessment*. CSE Technical Report 681. Los Angeles, CA: National Center for Research on Evaluation, Standards, and Student Testing.
- Pianta, R., & Hamre, B. (2009). Classroom processes and positive youth development: Conceptualizing, measuring, and improving the capacity of interactions between teachers and students. *New Directions for Youth Development*, 121, 33-46.
- Quint, J., Sepanik, S., & Smith, J. K. (2008, December). *Using student data to improve teaching and learning: Findings from an evaluation of the Formative Assessments of Students Thinking in Reading (FAST-R) program in Boston elementary schools*. New York, NY: MDRC.

- Rowan, B., Correnti, R., & Miller, R. (2002). What large-scale, survey research tells us about teacher effects on student achievement: Insights from the prospects study of elementary schools. *Teachers College Record*, 104(8), 1525-67.
- Sadler, D.L. (1998). Formative assessment: Revisiting the territory. *Assessment in Education: Principles, Policies, and Practice*, 5, 77-84.
- Shavelson, R.J., Young, D.B., Ayala, C. C., Brandon, P. R., Furtak, E. M., Ruiz-Primo, M. A., Tomita, M. K., & Yin, Y. (2008). On the impact of curriculum-embedded formative assessment on learning: A collaboration between curriculum and assessment developers. *Applied Measurement in Education*, 21(4), 295-314.
- Shepard, L., Flexer, R.J., Weston, T.J., Marion, S.F., Mayfield, V., & Hiebert, E.H. (1996). Effects of introducing classroom performance assessments on student learning. *Educational Measurement: Issues and Practice*, 15(3), 7-18.
- Shepard, L., Hammerness, K., Darling-Hammond, L., & Rust, F. (2005). Assessment. In L. Darling-Hammond & J. Bransford (Eds.), *Preparing teachers for a changing world: What teachers should learn and be able to do* (pp. 275-326). San Francisco: Jossey-Bass.
- Stiggins, R., Griswold, M. M., & Wikelund, K. R. (1989). Measuring thinking skills through classroom assessment. *Journal of Educational Measurement*, 26(3), 233-46.
- William, D., & Leahy, S. (April, 2006). *A theoretical foundation for formative assessment*. Paper presented at the American Educational Research Association annual meeting, San Francisco, CA.

## CHAPTER 6

### **Doing More with Less? The Relationship Between Teacher Capacity and Formative Assessment Practice<sup>1</sup>**

Chapter 5 described the relationship between assessment type, assessment of conceptual understanding, and instructional response. We found that teachers who assess for conceptual understanding are likely to do so across assessment types and that teachers who employed instructional change strategies were more likely to use some kind of conceptually oriented formative assessment practice than teachers who used only organizational strategies. Because we wanted to examine our data in light of claims that interim assessment use can lead to conceptually oriented formative assessment practice, we acknowledged including conceptually oriented practices of various quality in this definition. Therefore, while the patterns of practice that we found in chapter 5 are revealing, they stop short of evaluating the mathematical quality or rigor of such teacher practices. Because the quality of mathematics instruction has been linked to student achievement gains (Hill, et al., 2007), the analysis in this chapter will explore the relationship between teachers' mathematical knowledge for teaching, their reported analysis designed to uncover and address student misconceptions, and their observed instruction in mathematics.

Specifically, we want to know whether or not an individual teacher's level of content knowledge in mathematics appears to contribute to analysis of assessment data and to formative assessment practices in teaching mathematics for understanding. This is a potentially important consideration when looking at teachers' use of assessment data, yet current practice assumes that all teachers are equally capable of utilizing such information. In the analyses presented in this chapter, we explore the relationship

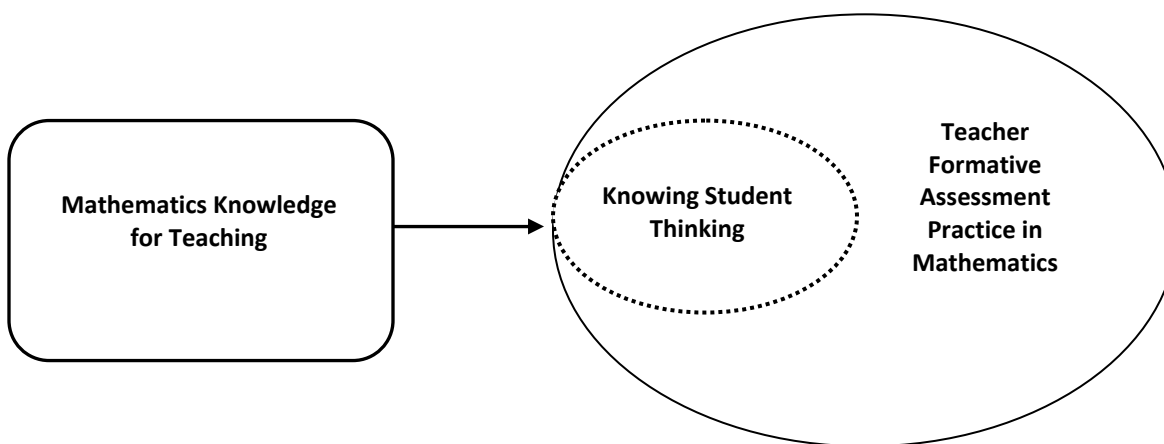
---

<sup>1</sup> This chapter was written by Leslie Nabors Oláh.

between two measures of teacher capacity—subject-specific knowledge for teaching and analysis of student understanding—and reported and observed instruction in mathematics. The purpose is not to confirm these relationships, but rather to build hypotheses that can be tested in subsequent studies.

We view the relationship between teacher capacity and formative assessment practice as illustrated in Figure 6.1:

**Figure 6.1. The Relationship between MKT, KST, and Teachers' Formative Assessment Practice.**



From this perspective, higher levels of one component of teacher capacity, mathematical knowledge for teaching (MKT), are hypothesized to lead to higher levels of another form of teacher capacity, Knowing Student Thinking (KST). Knowing Student Thinking is seen as a sub-set of a teacher's formative assessment practice in mathematics. KST is specific in that it focuses on teachers eliciting and responding to student misconceptions. Although this is one part of formative assessment practice in mathematics, it does not include many other practices that would be considered formative. For example, the promotion of student self-assessment is seen as an important part of a teacher's formative assessment practice (Black & Wiliam, 2006), and there may be specific ways to accomplish this in mathematics, but this is not considered part of KST. At the same



time, KST practices may affect a teacher's formative assessment practices in mathematics more generally. For example, through using manipulatives in a small-group setting, a teacher may see that her students do not have a clear grasp of the mathematical goal of the unit. This realization could lead the teacher to recognize that she must more explicitly communicate learning goals to her students. While the ultimate action is not part of the KST component, it is a highly desired formative assessment practice that originated from a KST activity (Black & Wiliam, 2006). This permeable border between KST and teachers' formative assessment practice in mathematics is represented by a dashed line. The following two sections briefly review the research literature on teacher capacity and formative assessment action in mathematics instruction and serve to support our conceptual framework.

## Teacher Capacity

**Subject-specific knowledge for teaching.** In 1987, Lee Shulman (1987) introduced the construct of 'pedagogical content knowledge'— "subject matter knowledge *for teaching*" (p. 9) to discern the content knowledge that an average person needs in everyday life from the knowledge and skills one needs to teach that content area. In mathematics, the earlier work of Deborah Ball and her contemporary colleagues spurred interest in "mathematical knowledge for teaching," or MKT. While Shulman's pedagogical content knowledge (PCK) construct includes knowledge of the content area, subject-specific curricula, as well as general pedagogical techniques, Hill, Schilling, and Ball (2004) focus on the link between subject-specific knowledge and teaching such knowledge by asking the following question: "What mathematical knowledge is needed to help students learn mathematics?" (p. 15). In this way, MKT foregrounds content-area knowledge in a way that PCK does not. It is believed that MKT positively impacts both mathematics instruction and, ultimately, students' mathematical development.

Several studies have demonstrated the impact of MKT on both instructional practice and on student achievement outcomes. Borko and colleagues (1992) describe a lesson in which an elementary school teacher with both completed course work in Calculus and a desire to teach conceptual mathematics falls short in her attempt to review division of fractions because her own knowledge of fractions was “superficial and fragmented” (p. 206). While Borko and others’ study precedes quantitative measurement of MKT, the situation they describe clearly illustrates the link between MKT and teaching mathematics. Over a decade later, Ball and colleagues developed an instrument for quantitatively measuring MKT. In a study of over 700 teachers and nearly 3,000 students, Hill, Rowan, and Ball (2005) found that mathematical knowledge for teaching measured in this way “was the strongest teacher-level predictor” of student achievement in mathematics, “exhibiting more of an effect than teacher background variables and average time spent on mathematics instruction each day” (p.396). In a more recent in-depth study of five elementary and middle school teachers, Hill and colleagues (2008) found “a powerful relationship between what a teacher knows, how she knows it, and what she can do in the context of instruction” (p. 496). They note that the most obvious way in which teachers with greater MKT serve their students’ learning of mathematics is through “avoidance of error” (p. 497), and they are also adept at raising the level of mathematical rigor in instruction.

Another conduit through which MKT potentially impacts student achievement in mathematics is through formative assessment. We could reason that teachers with greater MKT are able to elicit valuable information about students’ development in mathematics in a way that teachers with weaker MKT cannot. Also, teachers with greater MKT may know how to respond to student questions and errors in a way that furthers students’ understanding of mathematics in a way that teachers with weaker MKT cannot. While this relationship between knowledge for teaching and formative

assessment practice in mathematics has not been studied on a large scale, in her study of two teachers' formative assessment practices, Anne Watson (2006) found that her teachers were "concerned with learning more about learning and yet their discussions with students are not about complex engagement with mathematics and their formative assessment practices do not provide explicit information about mathematical progress" (p. 299).

In addition to asking what teachers know about mathematics for teaching, we should also consider what they know about the development of mathematical knowledge and about learning more generally. While the MKT measures teacher responses to static situations, many educators believe it is also important for teachers and assessment developers to know how mathematical reasoning develops. For example, the National Research Council report *Knowing What Students Know* urges that assessment design begin with "a model of learning," supported by empirical research (2001, p. 178-79). In a similar vein, formative assessment advocates have long recognized the need for teachers to know: a) where students are in their learning; b) where they need to go; and c) how to get there (Black & Wiliam, 1998, 2006). While this study does not directly focus on this type of teacher knowledge, we do consider how teachers' knowledge and beliefs about learning mathematics provide a context for their assessment practice. In addition, we must consider how teachers come to know what their students do and do not understand in mathematics.

**Teacher analysis of student understanding.** Over a decade after describing PCK, Shulman (2000) argued that the "oldest problem in pedagogy" was not lack of teacher knowledge per se, but rather "the appearance of learning, or *illusory understanding*" (emphasis in the original, p. 131). That is, how is a teacher to know the degree to which her students' understanding matches with her own (or with a developmentally appropriate alternative)? In elementary mathematics, examining

teachers' thinking in the moment of instruction is crucial to increasing student learning, as "the decisions made by teachers, before, during, and after instruction are a dominant influence on what is learned by students" (Fennema & Franke, 1992, p. 156). Deborah Ball (1993) states it plainly: "Good teachers respect children's thinking. They view students as capable of thinking about big and complicated ideas...." (p. 384). In particular relevance to our larger study of interim assessment use, teachers' decisions represent an important link between assessment results and classroom instruction.

Current reform curricula in mathematics require teachers and students to become partners in learning, exploring mathematical ideas together and sharing understandings. Yet, this is not an easy step for most teachers to make (Sherin, 2002). In the best-case scenario, student understandings act as a catalyst for improving teacher knowledge, beliefs, and instruction (Fennema, Carpenter, Franke, Levi, Jacobs, & Empson, 1996). A less than ideal outcome is instructional practice that is relatively smooth on the surface, if only because there are no deep mathematical currents to make waves (Cohen, 1990). So, what would a reasonably coherent practice of knowing student thinking in mathematics look like?

Progress in this area of research owes much to cross-cultural work on mathematics teaching and learning. In earlier studies of general mathematics instruction, it was noted that the instructional approaches to mathematics differ between countries. In one of the earliest studies on mathematics instruction, Stigler and colleagues (1987) pull no punches when they describe the fact that, "American children were frequently left alone to work at their seats on material in mathematics that they apparently did not understand well...they also spent remarkably little time attending to their teachers..." (p. 1284-1285). The impression is clearly one of teachers and students engaged in parallel universes within the same classroom. While mathematics reform has changed expectations for mathematics instruction, important differences still exist. Liping Ma

(1999) notes that one main difference between Chinese and U.S. teachers in a lesson using manipulatives to demonstrate subtraction with re-grouping is that “Chinese teachers said that they would have a class discussion following the use of manipulatives” so that students could “report, display, explain, and argue for their own solutions (p. 20). A common theme throughout these studies is that U.S. teachers have been wary to engage in real mathematical discussions with students, opportunities in which they may come to better understand student thinking.

Using the lessons learned from these earlier studies, An, Klum, & Wu (2004) propose a framework for analyzing teacher understanding and supporting of students’ learning in mathematics: Knowing Student Thinking (KST).

In this process, the teacher does not only focus on conceptual understanding and procedural development, making sure students comprehend and are able to apply the concepts and skills, but also consistently inquires about students’ thinking (p.149).

This proposed construct has four components: (a) addressing or identifying students’ misconceptions, (b) building on students’ math ideas, (c) engaging students in math learning, and (d) promoting students’ thinking in mathematics.

In their study of Chinese and U.S. teachers, An, Klum, and Wu (2004) found differences in KST such that the Chinese teachers emphasized conceptual knowledge, but relied on a “rigid development of procedures,” while the U.S. teachers engaged students in a number of activities, but with “a lack of connection between manipulatives and abstract thinking, and between understanding and procedural development.” (p. 170). We believe that KST is an important factor to consider on the road from MKT to increased student understanding of mathematics. Certainly, making use of assessment results, not to mention re-assessing students’ knowledge on an ongoing basis, relies heavily on teachers’ knowing students’ thinking in mathematics.

## **Formative Assessment Action in Mathematics Instruction**

As alluded to above, a large part of formative assessment practice in mathematics consists of minute-by-minute observations of students and elicitation of student understanding. At the same time, an underlying assumption of the interim assessment movement is that these tests will lead to improved instruction, either by providing suggestions for instructional improvement or by spurring further formative assessment activity in the classroom. These assumptions, however, remain largely untested. One study of interim assessments in elementary mathematics found that 86% of the teachers reported making instructional modifications “because of the interim assessments” (Clune & White, 2008, p. 10). However, these researchers did not ask what types of modifications were made nor did they enter classrooms. As we showed in chapter 5, teachers can modify instruction in various and even multiple ways.

While we do not yet have a complete picture of what an ideal integrated formative assessment practice in elementary mathematics would look like (and for whom and under what conditions), we do have some indications of practices that are more likely to: a) reveal student understanding, and b) increase students' engagement and interaction with mathematics. These would include: implementation of tasks that are sufficiently rigorous to reveal student understanding; recognition of learning processes (e.g., student strategies, mathematical development, etc.) as well as outcomes; generation of mathematical discourse and questioning; integration of assessment and instruction; explicit communication of learning goals; students' self-assessing; use of a variety of appropriate mathematical representations; and ongoing modification of instruction based on student understanding (Black & Wiliam, 2006; Heritage & Niemi, 2006; Shepard, 2000; Watson, 2006). We believe that understanding the relationship

between these practices, knowing student thinking, and teachers' mathematical knowledge for thinking is crucial for improving assessment and instruction in mathematics. Furthermore, this understanding may highlight the ways in which interim assessments do and do not contribute to instruction in elementary mathematics.

## **Research Questions**

Given the previous research findings, as well as hypothesized relationships among knowledge, learning, and teaching, we identified the following set of research questions:

1. Is there variation in Mathematical Knowledge for Teaching among our sample of teachers? If so, what factors (e.g., district or grade) account for such variation?
2. Is there variation in Knowing Student Thinking practices reported by teachers in our sample? If so, what is the nature of this variation? In other words, are some KST practices more widespread than others?
3. What is its relationship between MKT and KST?
4. Are there differences in the observed classroom practices (focusing on formative assessment practices during “re-teaching” time) between teachers with high, medium, and low MKT scores?

## **Methods**

In order to answer these research questions, we drew on a variety of data sources: a standardized measurement of teacher's MKT, teacher responses to common student misconceptions in mathematics, teacher responses to their own interim assessment data, classroom observations and de-briefing interviews, and assessment and instructional artifacts. Data collection and analysis are detailed in chapter 2. Here,

we briefly review the methods by which we approached our research questions for this analysis.

**Mathematical Knowledge for Teaching (MKT).** To measure our teachers' MKT, we distributed a survey following our final teacher interview. This survey was composed of nine multiple-choice items from the Content Knowledge for Teaching-Math (CKT-M) instrument that focused on K-8 numbers and operations. The CKT-M was developed by researchers at the University of Michigan to measure “the knowledge teachers *use* in classrooms, rather than general mathematical knowledge [emphasis in original]” (Hill, Rowan, & Ball, 2005, p. 387; see also Hill, Shilling, & Ball, 2004). The CKT-M creators chose nine items to maximize reliability while lessening the time burden on teachers to complete the survey. Some items contained multiple scoreable components, resulting in a total of 14 possible points for the 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade survey and 16 possible points for the 5<sup>th</sup>-grade survey. Each teachers' score was derived from the percentage of number correct so that teachers could be analyzed across grades. Information gained from these items was sufficient to categorize participating teachers into three groups: those with high, average, and low mathematical knowledge for teaching, relative to the other teachers in our sample. We achieved a response rate of 82%.

The returned CKT-M surveys were scored and double checked by two members of the research team. In keeping with recommendations from the CKT-M development team, the percentage of items each teacher got correct was transformed into a z-score, indicating his or her rank among the sample. Because the number of items administered was adequate only to form three categories of teachers, the distribution of z-scores was then examined for potential groupings. This examination revealed a bimodal distribution with peaks both below -1.00 SD and above 1.00 SD. This led us to create a categorical variable for each teacher indicating Low, Medium, or High levels of MKT.



**Misconception scenarios.** Educational policy researchers have used misconception scenarios as a proxy for classroom practice when large-scale observation is not possible (cf. Stecher, Le, Hamilton, Ryan, Robyn, & Lockwood, 2006). Our purpose was different, however. We wanted to discover how teachers in our sample interpreted assessment results with an eye toward KST. An, Kulm, and Wu (2004) devised scenarios and a categorization rubric to examine teacher response to student understanding of mathematical concepts. Based on their four-part conceptual framework of Knowing Students' Thinking, these researchers describe ways in which teachers report that they would: a) address students' misconceptions, b) engage students in math learning, c) build on students' ideas, and d) promote students' thinking in mathematics. We used this rubric to analyze teacher's responses to the misconception scenarios that were administered during the fall and spring interviews. In this way, we could produce a list of each teacher's responses to a standard set of assessment results. (The detailed KST rubric is given in chapter 2). In this analysis we emphasize each teacher's total number of reported KST practices as well as the balance between addressing, building, engaging, and promoting practices.

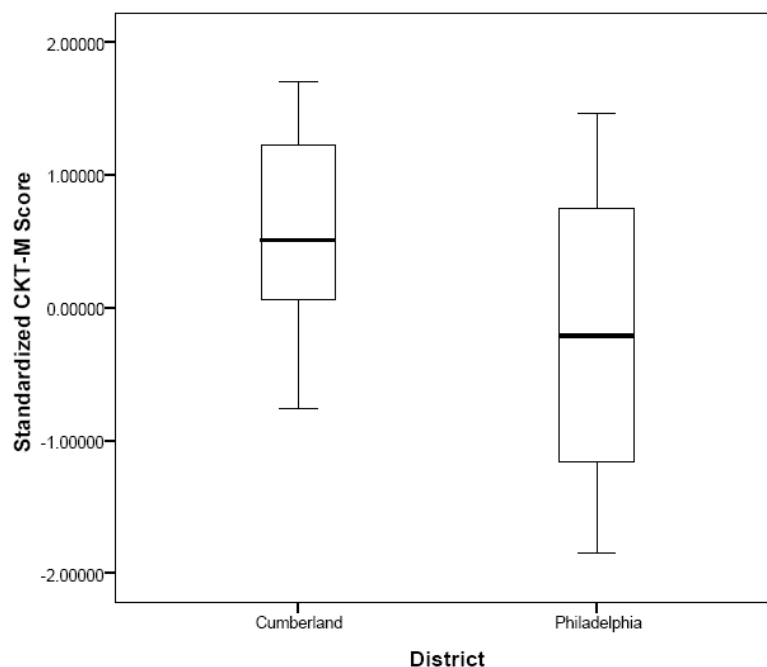
**Observed instruction.** We used the teacher profiles, classroom observation notes, and teacher and student artifacts, including available interim assessment data, to explore the relationships between MKT, KST, and actual classroom instruction. In this case, we looked both broadly at instruction as well as for the specific formative assessment practices listed above.

The remainder of this chapter presents findings for our four research questions.

## Variation in Mathematical Knowledge for Teaching

In answer to our first research question, we found great variation among our teachers in MKT: the average teacher got 56% of the items correct, with a standard deviation of 26 percentage points. This variation is particularly notable considering that teachers were sampled from schools with average and above-average student achievement in mathematics. Comparing teachers across districts, we found that Cumberland teachers, on average scored higher than their Philadelphia counterparts (see Figure 6.2). However, there was a larger discrepancy between the 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teachers in our sample than between the two districts. As shown in Figure 6.3, teachers scoring at the 75<sup>th</sup> percentile among 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teachers demonstrated weaker mathematical knowledge for teaching than those scoring at the 25<sup>th</sup> percentile of 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teachers. While we may expect, for various reasons, higher grade teachers to have greater MKT than lower-grade teachers, we did not expect this difference to be so large.

Figure 6.2. Standardized CKT-M Score by District (n=32)



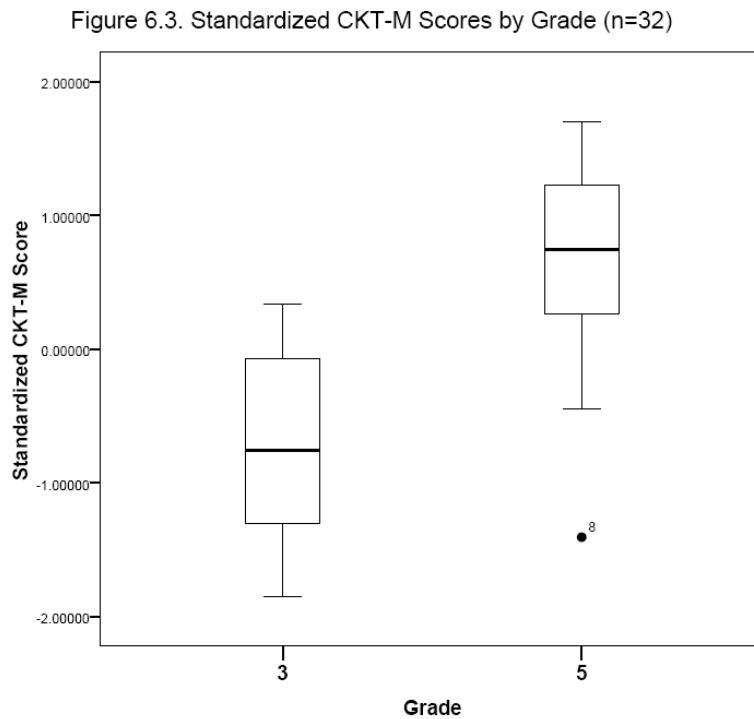
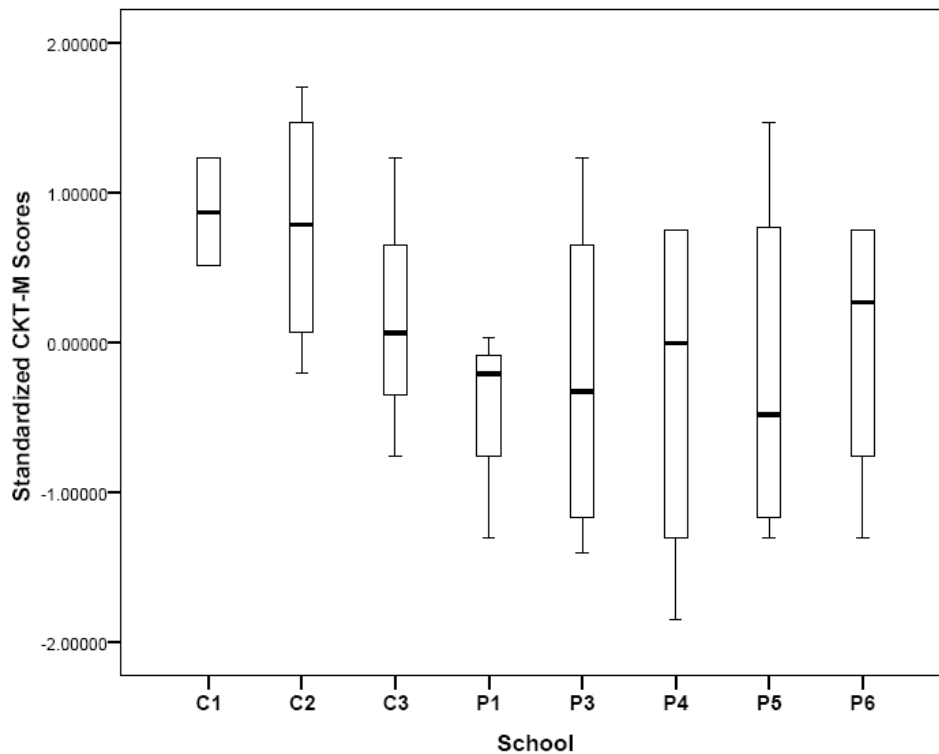


Figure 6.2 also shows that there was more variation in MKT scores among Philadelphia teachers than among Cumberland teachers. While the top-scoring Philadelphia teachers approach the highest-scoring Cumberland teachers, the lowest-scoring Philadelphia teachers scored a full standard deviation below the lowest scoring Cumberland teachers. There was also some school-by-school variation in MKT within each district, both in terms of mean, range, and standard deviation of CKT-M scores (see Figure 6.4). It is interesting to note that the spread of scores from C3<sup>2</sup>, a Title I school in Cumberland, more closely resembles the distribution of scores among the Philadelphia schools than it does the other two Cumberland schools.

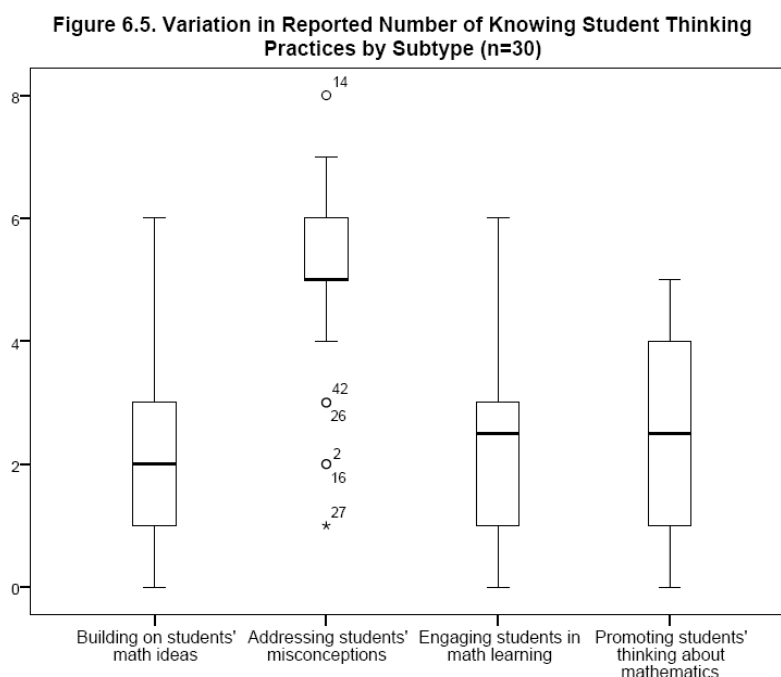
<sup>2</sup> Throughout this report interviews are coded by school name and school number. The schools are identified as either "P" (Philadelphia) or "C" (Cumberland) and by school number (e.g., P6).

**Figure 6.4. Standardized CKT-M Scores by School (n=32)**

As might be expected, these trends were even more pronounced when we examined which teachers fell into the High- and Low-MKT groups. Looking at the seven teachers among our sample who fell into the High-MKT group, four came from Cumberland and three from Philadelphia schools. While all of the Cumberland schools had at least one teacher in the High-MKT group, only P3 and P5 had teachers in the High-MKT group. All seven of the High-MKT teachers were teaching 5<sup>th</sup> grade during the year of our study. Turning toward the Low-MKT group, all teachers were from the Philadelphia schools, and each school had at least one teacher in this group. All but one teacher in the Low-MKT group taught 3<sup>rd</sup> grade at the time of our study. Again, this underscores the variation found in MKT within schools as well as across schools, districts, and grades. This variation may influence schools' and districts' capacity to respond to assessment information in ways that improve teaching and learning.

## Variation in Knowing Student Thinking

We also found variation among our teachers in both the degree to which they responded in ways consistent with using practices that uncover student understanding as well as the ways in which they would respond to student misconceptions. Figure 6.5 illustrates the variation between types of KST practices summed over the two misconception scenarios conducted in the Fall and Spring of the 2006-07 school year. Over these two interview sessions, the average teacher in our sample told us of approximately two ways that she would build on students' math ideas, engage students in math learning, and promote students' thinking about mathematics. The average teacher spoke of five ways to address student misconceptions through classroom instruction.



In comparing the boxplots, one sees great variation practice-by-practice, with practices not appearing at all in some teachers' responses and appearing up to 7-8 times in those of other teachers. The exception to this general trend is in the category of

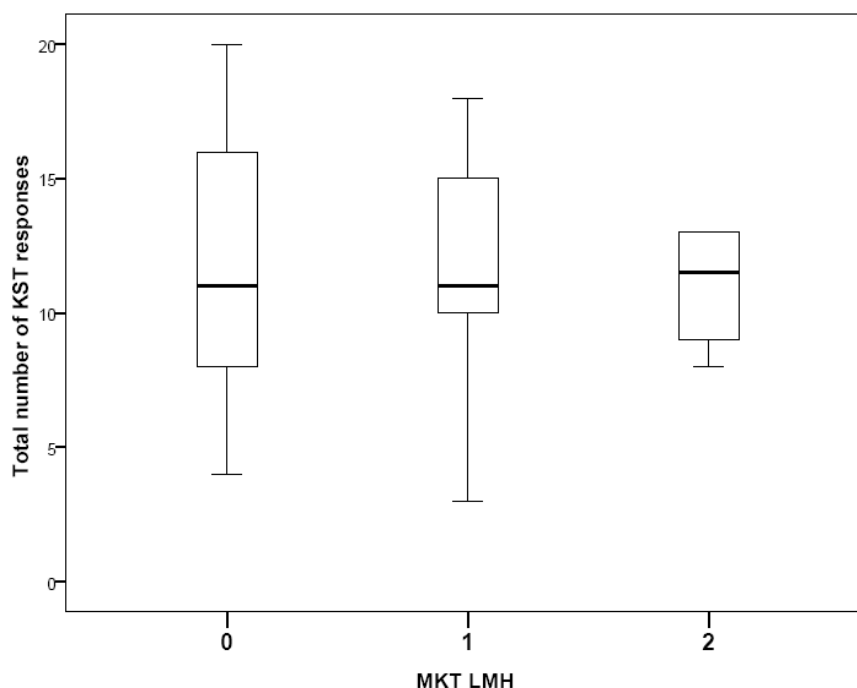
Addressing Students' Misconceptions, which consists of practices such as identifying/addressing students' misconceptions; using questions or tasks to correct misconceptions; using rules and procedures to address student misconceptions; drawing a picture or a table to address student misconceptions; and connecting instruction to a concrete model. Given that teachers were specifically asked to identify and address student misconceptions in a scenario format, perhaps it is not surprising that the vast majority of teachers did so; in fact, only five teachers in the fall round of interviews and four teachers in the spring were unable to identify the student misconceptions presented to them. All teachers identified at least one student misconception throughout the year. This indicates that, when presented with assessment items that clearly target typical mathematical misconceptions, the teachers in our sample were able to offer at least one way in which they would respond to such student thinking in the classroom.

### **Relationship between MKT and Analysis of Student Work**

We have shown variation in both MKT and in reported KST practices across our teachers that are related to a number of factors. As detailed in the literature review above, there is a hypothesized link between MKT, or the mathematical knowledge needed to help students learn mathematics, and the use of instructional practices that are intended to reveal student thinking. It seems reasonable to suggest that teachers with higher MKT would use more opportunities to uncover student knowledge in mathematics. Our third research question examines this relationship: What is the relationship between MKT and KST? Specifically, are there differences among Low-, Medium-, and High-MKT teachers in the number of KST practices that they reported? Also, do Low-, Medium-, and High-MKT teachers have different KST "profiles"? That is, does the balance of the four KST subtypes differ systematically between Low-, Medium-, and High-MKT teachers?

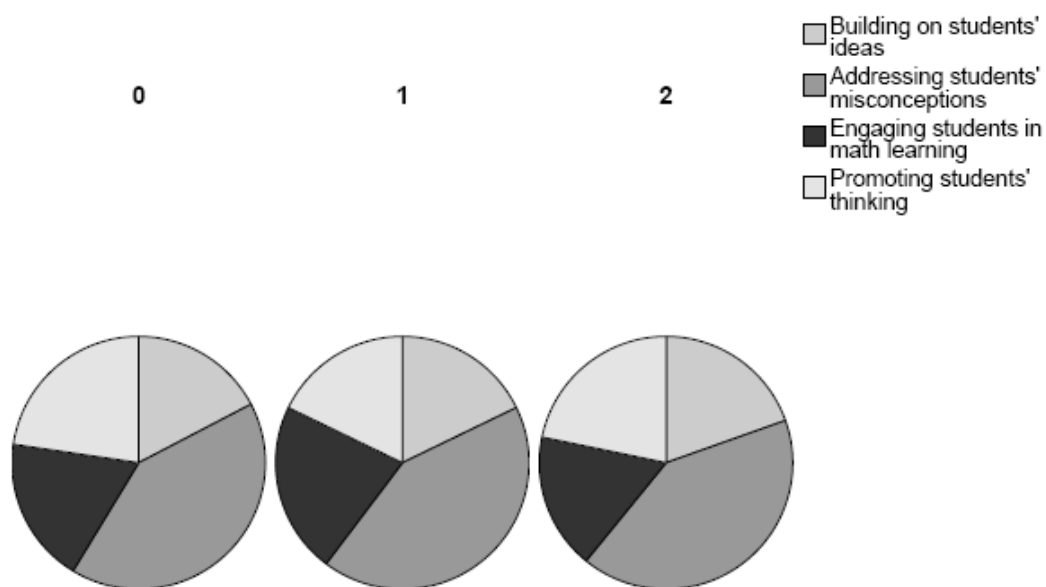
In response to the first question, there is variation in the number of KST practices reported by teachers in the Low- Medium- and High-MKT groups. It was not, however, the type of variation that we initially expected to see. As shown in Figure 6.6, all three groups reported using the same average number of KST practices, regardless of MKT level. Furthermore, there was less variation in the High-MKT group in the number of practices reported.<sup>3</sup>

Figure 6.6. Total Number of Reported KST Responses by Level of MKT (n= 22)



We then hypothesized that although all three groups reported the same average number of practices, the nature of the KST practices differed between the groups. Our next step was to examine the balance of the four KST practices (Addressing, Building, Engaging, and Promoting) among the Low, Medium, and High groups. Once again, we found that there was no real difference between the groups in their emphasis on Addressing, Building, Engaging, or Promoting (see Figure 6.7).

<sup>3</sup> The “n” for this analysis reflects the 22 teachers for whom we had a full year of KST information (from both the fall and spring misconception scenarios) and who responded to the MKT survey.

**Figure 6.7. Composition of Reported KST Practices by MKT Level (n= 23)**

Although a teacher's level of MKT does not appear to be related to the number of KST practices reported by teachers in the misconception scenarios, it still remained possible that MKT influences the actual quality of KST and formative assessment practice in the classroom. This seems a logical hypothesis—if a teacher has greater MKT, she would know exactly what questions to ask to pinpoint student thinking and she would know appropriate responses to particular misunderstandings. A teacher with a lower level of MKT would actually have to attempt *more* techniques and approaches because they would not be able to align questions to student thinking and to instructional responses. This hypothesis has some backing. In a recent study of the impact of MKT on quality instruction in mathematics, Hill and colleagues (2008) found that many average- and Low-MKT teachers “fill ... mathematics lessons with activities or games of dubious value” (p. 492). We then looked at whether or not this could also be true of the relationship between MKT and teachers' formative assessment practices in mathematics.



## **Relationship among MKT, Analysis of Student Work and Instructional Response in the Classroom**

As we have seen that teachers with high levels of MKT may actually use the same number or fewer KST techniques and approaches in the math classroom when compared to their colleagues with lower levels of MKT (see Figure 6.6), the fundamental question to ask is whether or not the quality of formative assessment practice in High-, Medium- and Low-MKT classrooms differed, and if so, how? When referring to “formative assessment practice” in this analysis, we specifically mean the types of formative assessment activities and tasks that have been shown in previous studies to reveal student understanding and that allow teachers to address student misconceptions and/or build on student understanding in mathematics. These may include: providing opportunities for students to explain their thinking and explicitly compare their strategies with those of their classmates, providing students opportunities to self-assess their work in relation to a learning goal, using students’ (mis-) conceptions to correct or further mathematical understanding, and providing feedback on students’ mathematical understanding (Black & Wiliam, 1998, 2006; Watson, 2006). This is a broad definition of formative assessment that includes many practices that resemble “just good instruction.” While these practices are much more general than simple “interim assessment use,” we remind the reader that interim assessments are currently marketed as part of “comprehensive assessment systems” that include a variety of assessment components. It is our belief that we cannot fully understand interim assessment use unless we observe it in the context of teachers’ broader assessment practice.

Again, our purpose is not to confirm the relationships between MKT, KST, and classroom instruction, but rather to explore ways in which MKT may influence the quality of formative assessment and instruction in mathematics. We would also like to reiterate

that our sample of teachers came from average and above-average performing schools; furthermore, nearly all of our teachers seemed well acquainted with the mathematics curriculum during our interviews and all teachers were observed following the *Everyday Mathematics (EM)* program in their classrooms.<sup>4</sup> Therefore, our findings from this sample of teaching may differ from teaching found in chronically low-performing or even in near-average schools.

Because the previous analysis indicated that it might not be the number of KST practices that a teacher engages in, but rather the quality of the practice that is related to MKT, we conducted an in-depth analysis using the teacher profiles as well as all observation notes (along with post-observation de-briefing interviews) and artifacts of six teachers who all had reported an average number of KST practices: two with High MKT; two with Medium MKT; and two with Low MKT. Our analysis for this section followed both a pattern-matching approach (Yin, 2009) as well as an attempt to create a more holistic description of each teacher's practice in their current school context, very similar to the methods used in Hill and others (2008).

Each of the following sections looks at teaching both generally and in relation to interim assessment results. Each description of the High-, Medium-, and Low-MKT teachers is then followed by a general discussion including how teachers with different levels of MKT identified student understanding, built on student knowledge, engaged students in mathematics, and promoted students thinking about mathematics. In order to provide some background for our findings, basic information on these six teachers is given in Table 6.1. All teacher and student names are pseudonyms.

---

<sup>4</sup> One of the participating Philadelphia schools did not use *Everyday Mathematics* as their math program. We did not choose teachers from this school for this final analysis in order to make the context of our six cases more comparable. These teachers were, however, included in the MKT and KST analyses.

**Table 6.1. Characteristics of Teacher Sample by Level of MKT**

Teacher	District	School	Grade	Professional and Teaching Background	
High	Emily	Philadelphia	P3	5 <sup>th</sup>	Emily has a Masters in Education and has taught for 7 years. She has been at P3 for three years and this is her second year in 5 <sup>th</sup> grade.
	Helen	Cumberland	C3	5 <sup>th</sup>	Helen has B.S. from her home country, a B.S. from the U.S, and is working toward an M.S. in Elementary Education. She has taught for approximately 10 years (3 in Catholic school, 7 as a long-term sub in Cumberland)
Medium	Carrie	Philadelphia	P4	3 <sup>rd</sup>	Carrie has a B.S. in elementary education and is currently getting certified as a reading specialist. This is her fourth year teaching, all years in Philadelphia. This is her first year teaching 3 <sup>rd</sup> grade (taught 2 <sup>nd</sup> grade previously), so this is her first year analyzing the interim assessments.
	Brenda	Philadelphia	P1	5 <sup>th</sup>	Brenda has a B.S. in elementary education and is working toward her Masters. This is her 27 <sup>th</sup> year teaching – 20 <sup>th</sup> year of teaching in the public system. Of the 12 years teaching at P1, her last 3 was as a math specialist (i.e., she teaches only math and science).
Low	Jenny	Philadelphia	P1	3 <sup>rd</sup>	Jenny has a Masters in reading from a local university known for its teacher training programs. She has taught in Philadelphia for 11 years.
	Lisa	Philadelphia	P3	3 <sup>rd</sup>	Lisa has a B.S. in early childhood and elementary education. She has continuously taught 3 <sup>rd</sup> grade at P3 for the past seven years. She will soon get her Masters in science and reading.

**Teachers with High MKT.** Both High-MKT teachers report using the interim assessment results to plan their instruction immediately following the tests. While Emily's district schedules when her interim assessments are given, Helen's district lets the teachers choose when to administer these assessments. Helen gives her interim assessments 2-3 days before the *EM* end-of-unit test, when she feels her students are "ready," and she schedules the following day to review the test results with her students. Naturally, this means that Helen spends one night scoring and preparing a review for her students. While she has more discretion in this area than Emily, in the interviews, Helen also constantly refers to the fact that the previous year she got so behind in the pacing that she never completed *EM* Unit 11. As a result, she is often fearful of falling behind the pacing guide again.

Emily focuses on addressing the needs of her weakest students (by pairing them with her student teacher) and the areas of content that the whole class seemed not to understand. She believes that the interim assessments are "supposed to help your instruction...it's definitely a reflection on both student and teacher." At the same time, if Emily is satisfied with her students' understanding of the content, then she will use the remainder of the re-teaching week to catch-up to the pacing guide or to go a bit further in the curriculum. In a post-observation interview, she describes her thinking:

I specifically looked at which students were low and some of their concerns were addressed in small groups, which actually gave me an opportunity to go on a little bit and get a little bit ahead to the next chapter because they did so well.

In looking at her interim assessment results, Helen also focuses on weak content areas that she may need to address in instruction. She reports that she talks about these results with her grade-group partner, the elementary curriculum specialist (ECS), the district math coach, and the in-building math aide. She specifically recalls a past

discussion over the fact that many of her students had difficulty with the partial products algorithm. For her, the primary benefit of the interim assessment is to inform her flexible grouping, which, she insists, remains very flexible throughout the year:

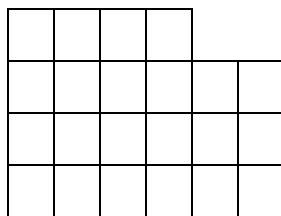
...some children understand some of the concepts on some tests better than others. Some are more comfortable with algebra, some are more comfortable with geometry, some are more comfortable with numbers and computations.

Helen plans her re-teaching not only around the weaker concepts and flexible grouping, but also with an eye toward the fact that she has classroom-level instructional support every Wednesday from the ECS. In fact, the ECS makes additional visits to her room on a more informal basis. She prefers to have the ECS work with the larger group while she attends to those with the greatest weaknesses on the interim assessment.

Throughout the year, Emily is observed constructing re-teaching lessons from various materials, including review items from other math programs, activities from *EM* materials and questions, as well as the Pennsylvania System of School Assessment (PSSA) preparation questions. Emily is seen using the *EM* math games in class, and believes that their purpose is to reinforce “basic drill and kill in a fun way.” Engaging students in mathematical learning is important to her. In her class of 17 students, she is determined not to let anyone drift: she calls on students by pulling their names from a box she keeps on her desk and during small group work, she stops at every group, answering and asking questions. After small group work, she is observed bringing the whole class back together to address common issues. In the following excerpt, she addresses the class after they have completed a multiple-choice review sheet to “see what you already know”. The specific problem that the whole class reviews asks students to compute the area of an irregularly tiled floor (see Figure 6.8).

**Figure 6.8. Review item from Emily's class**

*This picture shows the tiles on Martin's kitchen floor. Each tile is one square foot. What is the area of the floor?*



Once students have offered two strategies for computing area (counting tiles and multiplying length by width), Emily asks:

T: Can you think of something in everyday life that we need to know the area for?

S1: If you want to get some carpet.

T: Yes. What about perimeter. Why would I need to know perimeter?

S2: For a fence.

T: Yes, that's right, good examples [the class proceeds to the next question about money].

In this exchange, Emily succeeds in tying together this item on area with a previous item asking for the calculation of perimeter. She engages students in mathematics by asking them to connect these computations with real world goals and she gives feedback specific to the students' responses (although the students' answers are typical of those found in *EM* and do not necessarily reflect activities that 5<sup>th</sup>-grade students might engage in). Later, she is observed asking the small groups questions that draw on estimation and number sense skills and concepts (e.g., *A family car is most likely to be which length?... Look at me. I'm 5 feet, 5 inches, so picture three of me when thinking about a car.*) However, Emily makes an important oversight in discussing area and perimeter in that while one can find the area of a regular shape by multiplying length

by width, this formula will not work for the irregular figure in the question under discussion. In order to solve this problem, students must count tiles (as suggested by one student) or segment the irregular shape into regular shapes, compute the area of each, and then add these together. In this, she missed an important opportunity to extend students' application of the  $L \times W$  formula to irregular shapes and has possibly left some students with the impression that Martin's kitchen floor can be measured by applying  $L \times W$  to the irregular shape.

In observing Emily's teaching of addition of fractions and reducing improper fractions, Emily is also seen asking students to explain their thinking, regardless of whether or not a student has answered correctly or incorrectly. When one student correctly adds  $6/8 + 12/32$  by multiplying the first addend by  $4/4$ , she asks him, "Why are you multiplying it by 4?" Turning to the class, she adds, "It's one thing to know the answer. It's another thing to know *how* and *why* you get the answer." She follows this exchange by asking volunteers to come to the board and talk through how they reduce a series of improper fractions that she spontaneously gives them. In this way, Emily sets important expectations for her class: their thinking and strategies are just as important as achieving correct answers, and they should expect to be able to explain their thinking, both to her and to the class. Rarely, however, do we see a real discussion of mathematical justification (the "why") in her class. Finally, it is worth noting that while Emily often calls on students randomly; in the last task, she asks for volunteers to come to the board. While we did not ask her about this particular decision, we note that this is a very effective technique if her goal was to model several students successfully reducing fractions for the students who may be less secure in this skill. In all of these ways, Emily acts as a conduit for her students to interact with each other, and in doing so, she exposes them to multiple strategies and instances of student thinking.

Helen's main technique to uncover students' thinking is questioning. She believes strongly in calling on students at random ("Nobody's excused. Fair game for everybody. Because they know ... they have to stay tuned in."), and we see her use other questioning techniques to have students remain engaged in the math instruction. She often asks for students to show how they have arrived at a particular answer and, at the end of one lesson, whose goal was written on the board as "To review and practice the partial quotients division algorithm for dividing a whole number by a whole number," we observed her asking the students to gauge their own understanding:

T: [to the class] Did anyone not understand what they were doing?

[many hands are raised]

T: I think tomorrow we'll do more of this.

Helen appears to follow the *EM* lessons closely, as we see her use various components of the program throughout the lessons. In her review of partial quotients, for example, she announces to the class that her flex group will be working on partial quotients and "if anyone decides they don't know how to do it, join my group." Helen then uses both the *EM* Math Journal and the *EM* Easy Multiples sheet to guide students through these computations. Helen's most frequent response to student error is to back the student up to either the misunderstanding or the procedural misstep and then let the student correct themselves. For example, in the partial quotients flex group, one student incorrectly arrives at 57 when subtracting 160 from 237. Helen notes, "Uh-oh! I see a mistake! What's 13 minus 6?" The student then corrects his problem on the board and successfully completes the division problem. While this student is afforded the opportunity to get individual feedback on his division, we remain unsure as to whether he really understood his error or whether he could complete a similar problem without so much scaffolding. To her credit, Helen also realizes this and extends the partial quotients



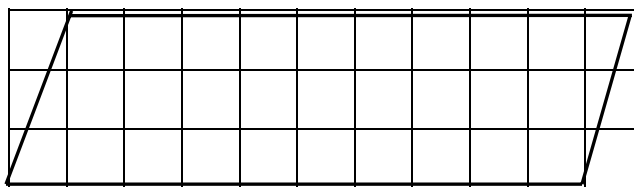
lesson into the following day. We also note the potential problem in reframing the error as a 13 minus 6 problem when, in fact, the task at hand is to solve 130 minus 60.

Helen takes great care in organizing her instruction: she consults with her colleagues; looks to interim assessment results, homework, and exit slips to constantly monitor student understanding; and organizes the use of many appropriate materials while remaining faithful to her district's commitment to flexible grouping. She reports working until 10 p.m. and getting up at 5:30 a.m. to finish preparing for school. Yet, it seems as though she struggles to call upon her High MKT when discussing the mathematics in her classroom. Nowhere is this more apparent than during our final observation in which she addresses student questions on the most recent interim assessment on area. A student is called up to solve question #6, which has been written on the board (see Figure 6.9 below):

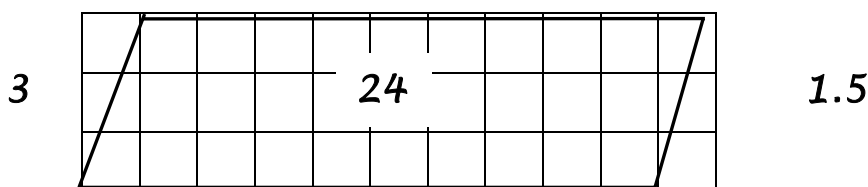
**Figure 6.9. Question 6 from Unit 9 Cumberland Interim Assessment**

*Find the area of the figure below. Use the formulas to help you.*

Area of a rectangle = length of base * height	$A = b * h$
Area of a parallelogram = length of base * height	$A = b * h$
Area of a triangle = $\frac{1}{2}$ of length of base * height	$A = \frac{1}{2} b * h$



The student at the board writes her solution:  $B = 10$ .  $H = 3$ .  $3 * 1.5 = 4.5 + 24 = 28.5$  and draws and labels the following figure:



Helen, meanwhile, arrived at the correct answer of 30 ("10 across and 3 high"). When a second student, Isaiah, interjects that he, too, got 30, Helen asks him to explain his reasoning. He answers, "length times width and I counted the  $\frac{1}{25}$  as a whole, so two halves." Helen, understandably, finds this response even more perplexing, and so she explains to the students, "[The district math coach] is coming tomorrow. We'll ask her." A third student interjects, "[The district math coach] says if one side is three then the other side has to be three." Helen puts an end to the discussion by saying, "I can't think of a solution. I'll ask [the school ECS]." In the de-briefing interview, Helen says that because she didn't understand Isaiah's strategy, she had hoped the other students could explain it to her.

In all of the lessons we observed, Helen either ran out of time or had to continue the lesson into the next day. The first instance occurred because the students were still having great difficulty with partial quotients; the second time occurred because math

ended early due to the school's DARE (anti-drug use) program; during the final observation Helen ran out of time to check homework and postponed this until the following day.

Both Emily and Helen were observed following *EM* with high fidelity; they led classes where students often participated and were given multiple opportunities to share their thinking in mathematics. They set expectations around mathematical discourse, and they used various assessments (including Cumberland's interim assessment) to better understand students' mathematical thinking. Both teachers wanted to connect mathematics to students' everyday experiences. Emily, however, focused more on soliciting student explanations of *how* rather than *why*, and Helen was so fearful of the district's pacing guide that she cut formative assessment opportunities short. Both Emily and Helen appeared to have real trouble spontaneously building on student thinking in geometry. These cases challenge a common view of teachers (and adults and children) as being "strong (or not strong) in math," as these teachers are in great command of elementary school mathematics—with one notable exception. They also make us seriously consider the potential mixed messages that teachers face from districts that promote formative assessment practice while requiring them adhere to a weekly pacing guide.

With reference to the KST framework, both Emily and Helen use multiple sources to identify and address student misunderstandings, and they focus on identifying widely problematic obstacles to student learning. They both use extensive questioning and dialogue with their students to identify and address student misconceptions and to build on student knowledge, although, as mentioned, this dialogue could be richer mathematically. Both Emily and Helen show a strong commitment to maintaining student engagement in mathematics, whether through use of *EM* activities or through multiple

instances of concrete and everyday examples. Finally, they both show some use of grouping and dialogue to promote student understanding of mathematics.

**Teachers with Medium MKT.** Both of the Medium-MKT teachers report facing minor challenges in using the interim assessments to inform classroom instruction. Carrie believes that the assessments are a valid indicator of her students' mathematical understanding, yet when we visit her class in the middle of the school year, she is surprised that her students performed poorly on multiplication items from the previous test. She also reports that she does not know how to use SchoolNet very well. Brenda also regularly analyzes her students' results, yet she is wary that her school is moving to online administration of the interim assessments and believes that the assessments are becoming "too important—high stakes." Still, Brenda reports that she "loves math" and that "fractions are fun."

When two items on Carrie's January interim assessment results indicate that 13 of her 27 students could not "skip count by 2s, 3s, 5s, and 10s," she searched SchoolNet for ideas on how to re-teach this skill. She found no help, and so she Googled "skip counting" and found a game in which one student bounces a ball and the class loudly skip counts as a chorus. She tells the whole class, "if you can skip count, you can do the multiplication table." There is no shortage of volunteers for this activity as the students eagerly await their turn to bounce the ball. On the 3s round, Carrie stops the activity to point out that, "See, when you skip count by 3s four times, you'll get 12. Three times four is twelve. There are lots of different ways to learn multiplication problems." This is followed by another skip counting activity in which a strip of paper is passed from student to student. The first student writes "2," the second student "4," and so on until everyone in the class has skip counted. The students quickly move through the 2s, while the 3s and 4s take longer. This activity ends with the 5s. As the activity comes to an end,

Carrie tells the class “When PSSA comes you won’t be able to use a number grid. Try and use skip counting.”

This approach is typical of Carrie’s re-teaching; when students face challenges in developing understanding or skills, she finds activities that emphasize skill practice with the whole class. In fact, most of her instruction throughout the year consists of whole-group lessons and calling on individual students who raise their hands. Unfortunately, when analyzing the interim assessment results she may have overestimated her students’ difficulty with skip counting as a technique for solving lower order multiplication problems. When we took a second look at Carrie’s results, we noticed at least two important qualifications to take into consideration when interpreting the poor score on skip counting. First, we noticed that this score was derived from just two items, potentially creating great measurement error. Second, and more important for Carrie’s re-teaching, we saw that more than half of her students chose correct answers for problems on “demonstrating knowledge of basic multiplication facts up to  $10 \times 10$ ” and 21 of her students chose the correct answer when asked to “demonstrate the concept of multiplication as repeated addition.” In other words, although it seemed that her students performed poorly on two skip counting items, most of her students could perform well when asked for basic multiplication facts and when asked to connect repeated addition to multiplication. Given these successes, we wondered why Carrie chose to focus nearly an entire class on skip counting, particularly when she did not connect it to multiplication or to repeated addition in a mathematical sense. In fact, given the somewhat contradictory interim assessment results, this would have been a perfect formative assessment opportunity for Carrie to discern the various strategies her students’ use to solve multiplication problems and whether or not they can connect these skills to concepts. Instead, the glaring “failure” on one sub-area of the interim assessments lead her to perhaps underestimate her students’ understanding. During one interview Carrie

notes that when she has called on students who have their hands down, "...sometimes they shock me, and they really do know the answer, they just don't feel like participating."

Like Carrie, Brenda notes that the interim assessment results help her decide what content to revisit, but not how to teach it. While Brenda reports to us that she would address certain weaknesses in mathematical performance by conducting small-group instruction, only whole-class instruction is observed in Brenda's class on our visits. In fact, the layout of the room—a very long rectangle with only heavy individual desks and 29 students in the class—make it difficult for students to work in groups unless the desks were already arranged just so. Brenda's room is also extremely noisy. The room and the hallway are uncarpeted. During two visits, the temperature in the room is so warm that both a window and the door must be left open, and conversations from the hallway are regularly heard in the room. On one visit, the researcher decides to sit in the back row of students to see to what degree the noise may be affecting instruction. The researcher cannot hear half of what Brenda says during this time.

All observed instruction in Brenda's room is highly scaffolded, and by January, the students know the routine of individual seatwork and didactic instruction where by the Brenda writes problems on the board and then calls on individual students to solve them. Incorrect answers are bypassed. A typical exchange occurs during the beginning of our second visit when students begin by solving the following problem individually at their desks: *Which is greater? Find the sum:  $\frac{2}{3}$ ,  $\frac{4}{9}$ ,  $\frac{1}{18}$ ,  $\frac{1}{6}$ .* After some minutes, Brenda asks:

T: Who has a common denominator?

S1: 18.

T: Now let's find the least common denominator...18.

T: How do I get my first numerator? How do I get from 3 to 18?

S1 begins to speak.

T: [interrupting S1] I'm already talking to someone. I'm talking to Tyrese.

Brenda then takes the whole class through finding the equivalent fractions with denominators of 18 and then adds up the numerators. She then tells the class that she has to turn the sum, an improper fraction, into a mixed number and does so for them on the board. The rest of the class period is spent having students use their TI-15 calculators to turn fractions into decimals, and they have one “f → d” button for this purpose. The class ends much the same way it began with Brenda passing out a copied word problem handwritten on a sheet of paper:

*Betty baked 4 peach [sic] pies; apple cherry, lemon and pumpkin. Her little brother ate  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the apple pie,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the cherry pie,  $\frac{3}{4}$  or [sic] the lemon pie, and  $\frac{5}{8}$  of the pumpkin pie. From which pie did Betty's brother eat the largest [sic]? Show how you get the answer.*

During this individual seatwork, Brenda does circulate and look at student work (“I was hoping they were using some of the concepts that were being taught”). Instead of using this information to inform a wrap-up or subsequent instruction, Brenda collects the assigned work, grades it on a scale of 1 to 4, and returns it to the students on a following day. In general, Brenda seems to have great difficulty in tying student errors to effective re-teaching. Several times, she notes that she has “no idea” why her students provide certain answers.

Both Carrie and Brenda look at their students' interim assessment results, and they “use” the data, but they both appear constrained in their capacity to respond to their students' learning needs in mathematics. Carrie does not know how to use SchoolNet well, and it seems as though she could benefit from training or coaching on analysis of

the assessment results as well. When Carrie has questions about how to teach her students mathematics, she does not go to the in-building math school-based teacher leader (SBTL) (he has full classroom responsibilities in addition to his SBTL position) nor to her grade-group partner. Carrie attempts to access instructional strategies through the “user friendly” information management system (IMS), but fails to do so. Her final resource for mathematics instruction is Google. As a result, Carrie finds a couple of very enjoyable activities, and she engages her students in skip counting, but she has not made a connection between the activities and knowledge of children’s mathematical development or to her partially contradictory January interim assessment results.

Brenda also appears weak in knowledge of children’s mathematical development. As she circulates around the room, she is not looking for degrees of understanding, but rather what is “right” or “wrong.” Likewise, she is more concerned with seeing that students use the algorithms that she has just taught than looking for variation in students’ strategies. It is important to note that variation in student strategies and understanding is not merely a fetish of mathematics education researchers; rather, it is ultimately a practical concern. It is hard to imagine how a teacher can help a student deepen his mathematical understanding if the teacher doesn’t know the degree of understanding that the student has to begin with. Carrie and Brenda appear very focused on what their students do not know, and, perhaps as a result, they seem to have little knowledge about what their students do know.

This situation is not entirely surprising, as Carrie and Brenda have few supports to help them make use of interim assessment results. Carrie admits that this is her first year using them and she needs additional support in accessing and analyzing the data. Brenda’s SBTL is not concerned with Brenda’s instruction; since Brenda is the 5<sup>th</sup>-grade math specialist, it is assumed that she can successfully teach mathematics. Neither teacher has classroom-level support as Helen does, and they have more students in



their classrooms as well. These cases have us thinking seriously about the kinds of supports that “average” teachers with “average” knowledge of mathematics for teaching need to improve formative assessment practices in their classrooms.

In terms of KST, both Carrie and Brenda look to the interim assessments to identify and help address student misunderstanding in mathematics. In Carrie’s case, we see few minute-by-minute methods for assessing student understanding; even when her students find one skip-counting activity easy, she proceeds with another one. Brenda also has trouble finding out what her students know, as she expects all answers to coincide with what she knows to be the “right” answer. The lack of knowledge about how their students think makes it difficult for both Carrie and Brenda to build on or promote their students’ understanding. During all of our observations, no individual or small-group work was observed. What is interesting is that Carrie is very successful in engaging her students, only they are engaged in ball activity instead of with mathematical concepts. Brenda mentions that she likes mathematics, yet this engagement does not transfer to her students, who, like her, seem content with aiming for correct answers. While accuracy is a necessary part of mathematics understanding, Brenda appears to privilege accuracy over conceptual understanding and engagement with mathematics.

**Teachers with Low MKT.** Both of the Low-MKT teachers use the interim assessment results to plan the re-teaching week. Jenny uses the interim assessment results to determine what she will teach during the re-teaching week and she worries that the online administration of the test has negatively affected her results. She also believes that low reading ability was the major reason why her students struggle with problems on the interim assessment. Jenny has either one or two other adults in the classroom with her, but they are not there to assist Jenny in her instruction; they are assigned to specific students as special education aides. Lisa considers the interim assessment to be “highly valuable” and she considers it her task to “break down” the

content when re-teaching it, She reports that she might include practice in prior skills as part of this approach (e.g., revisiting double-digit subtraction as a part of re-teaching triple-digit subtraction).

Jenny devotes at least one class period of her re-teaching week to reviewing the interim assessment, item by item. She sees her job as to help students better understand the content on the interim assessments and she believes that a great way to do this is through visualization because “kids are better at visual.” These sessions are whole-class reviews and the classes that we observe do not seem to discriminate among students or among math content; instead, Jenny reviews each item for the whole class, writing it up on a sheet of poster paper. She expects that as she models her problem-solving, students are correcting their own answers. She reminds them “Make sure you fix your answers,” but we observe that most students are not making corrections on their returned tests. At one point, four students have their hands raised, but Jenny focuses on calling on students who do not volunteer because she believes that those with raised hands already know the answer. It does not occur to her that students may raise their hands because they have questions about the mathematics. In fact, during one review class, Jenny acknowledges student errors only twice: once to allow a student to correct another student’s error and a second time to draw attention to a common error on the interim assessment. The question she reviews reads as follows: *Five tomato plants come in one box. Jane has one box. She gets three more boxes of tomato plants. How many plants does she have in total?* Jenny’s response is to draw a box on the board and then draws five plants inside the box. She cautions the class that many students got an incorrect answer because they did not count the box that Jane already had. That may well be a correct interpretation of her students’ misunderstanding, but, if so, her illustration on the board does nothing to call attention to this fact. Rather,

her illustration would have been an appropriate visual has students thought that there were three or four tomato plants in total (i.e., one per box).

Jenny has a real desire to understand her students' thinking, and she has a good repertoire of formative assessment "moves." The problem appears to be that she does not know how to connect these general formative assessment practices to mathematical understanding. Indeed, her questioning routines seem severely limited by the fact that she does not know how to respond to student answers. One example takes place as Jenny starts her *EM* lesson. She asks a student to read the day's objectives from the board and then sets the stage for a review of polygons:

T: What happens when we come to a stop sign in the road and there are four different ways you can drive? Each lane has a stop sign.

S1: A polygon.

S2: Sides.

T: Yes, but you are at an ... [points to the word 'intersection' on her word wall]

Ss: [as a chorus] Intersection!

Jenny then has four students come up to the front of the class to simulate four cars at an intersection. She has them pretend to run together and then has the students who are facing opposite walk past each other so that they do not crash.

T: See, they do not intersect. What do they do?

Ss: [silence]

T: What kinds of lines are they making?

S3: Street lines.

S4: Parallel lines.

T: Yes, thank you. [to the students who are standing] Please sit down.

Here Jenny wants to engage her students in math learning, but her desire to create a fun demonstration can overshadow any mathematical learning that may be happening here. We see that her students are wildly guessing at her questions, which do not serve to further mathematical thinking, but rather are intended to recall vocabulary from a previous lesson. Likewise, the movement from an intersection to parallel streets is confusing, as the same students suddenly switch from facing each other at an intersection to “driving” on parallel streets. Jenny then immediately proceeds to a review of polygon terminology in which she asks students to describe the defining characteristics of particular polygon:

T: [holding up a drawing of a trapezoid] What do you notice about a trapezoid?

S1: It's like a triangle.

S2: It has four sides, shaped like a sign that sits on a thousand stones in the desert.

T: Is the top line parallel to the bottom?

Ss: [different answers in a chorus] Yes! No!

S3: The top line is smaller than the bottom.

T: [holding up a cone] What is this?

S4: A three-dimensional shape.

Jenny, apparently dissatisfied, then walks across the room to point out geometry vocabulary that has been written on a poster in her room. She has her students read out the definitions of various polygons. In moving from activity to activity she rarely acknowledges so-called incorrect answers, missing an opportunity to not only review the definitions of polygons in students' own words but also to draw attention to the similarities and differences between trapezoids, triangles, and pyramids. Her questions are not well designed to probe students' thinking, rather they are highly convergent; in

other words, she expects only one answer, and dismisses or ignores incorrect or partial (“a three-dimensional shape”) responses.

In analyzing her students’ interim assessment results, Lisa focused on weak student performance, particularly in areas that she knew from past experience to be challenging for students. She looked at two interim assessment problems with us and was able to explain what she thought students were thinking when they answered these questions incorrectly. Lisa said that she liked to use both whole- and small-group instruction during the re-teaching week (“What’s nice about having a student teacher is that a lot of times I’ll either do the whole class and she’ll take a small group or we’ll switch off”), but only whole-class instruction was observed during our visits. Lisa also reported using games and manipulatives to re-teach, but none were observed during our visits.

Lisa seemed quite knowledgeable about challenges that students have in mathematical understanding, but she seemed either unable or unwilling to design her instruction to address these challenges. In March, when Lisa was both re-teaching from the interim assessment and preparing her students to take the PSSAs, she decided to focus on probability since she knows that while *EM* does not start probability until later in the spring, the district encourages teachers to cover it early because it is tested on the PSSAs. Lisa began with a typical *EM* warm-up, asking students to tell her something that they will likely/not likely/ absolutely/absolutely not do that weekend. Most students grasped these concepts easily, yet when one student offered an answer that Lisa considered incorrect, she simply told the student to “keep thinking.” She followed this warm-up with an activity in which students were to write down likely/not likely/ absolutely/absolutely not in response to questions that she asked. Most children raised their hands for every question, and Lisa was sure to include the children sitting with aides when they volunteered. Lisa then proceeded with work in the *EM* Math Journal on

probability. Many students finished early and took out books to read silently when they finished working. Lisa finished this lesson by having students take their Math Message notebooks and copy down the words “likely/not likely/ absolutely/absolutely” from the board.

It seems as though Lisa is out of tune with her students’ understanding of mathematics in spite of the fact that she understands the mathematics that she is teaching. She continues through three very similar activities even though her students find them easy. She proceeds through the class almost in spite of her students’ being there. During another observation, she has students write down answers to four problems on slips and then share their answers, without comment from her. She does not collect the slips even though this might be good formative information. Her students quickly learn the classroom routine; in fact, at one point we were surprised to hear Lisa ask her class what they had learned that day. No students responded.

These cases taught us how different the instructional challenges can be for two teachers, both with Low-MKT scores. While we believe Jenny wants to interact with her students around mathematics, her narrow focus in the classroom (perhaps as a result of her not completely understanding the mathematics that she is teaching) precludes her from hearing her students’ contributions. On the other hand, Lisa appears to grasp a fair amount about 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade students’ challenges in learning mathematics. She simply won’t, or can’t, incorporate this knowledge into her teaching.

With respect to KST, Jenny’s and Lisa’s teaching seem very unconnected. Jenny’s item-by-item recitation of the interim assessment is not connected to the performance of individuals or groups of individuals. Her visualizations are not mathematically connected to one of the few student errors that she chooses to address. Lisa’s teaching rarely connects with individual students during class, and we see her bypass opportunities to connect students’ current understandings to target

understandings. As in the case of the Medium-MKT teachers, Jenny and Lisa cannot successfully build on or promote student understandings because their own knowledge of their students is weak. The notable difference between Jenny and Lisa is that while Jenny tries to engage her students in mathematical learning, Lisa sends an opposite message. Her students seem to learn that mathematics is a series of unconnected activities to complete. If you complete them early, then you are rewarded with reading time.

## **Discussion and Implications**

The purpose of this analysis was to explore the relationship between teachers' MKT, the extent of their reported KST practices, and their reported and observed formative assessment practices in mathematics. We were specifically interested in the differences in interim assessment use and formative assessment practice for teachers with Low, Medium, and High levels of MKT.

Our hypothesis that greater MKT would be associated with more reported instances of KST was not borne out. Rather, teachers in all three groups, on average, reported similar numbers of KST practices. In addition, teachers in all three groups reported the same balance of Addressing, Building, Engaging, and Promoting. We then hypothesized that it is not the reported frequency of KST activities that is affected by MKT, but rather the quality of those activities. This supposition is consistent with other findings that MKT affects the quality of mathematics in instruction generally (Hill, et al., 2008). It may also be the case that the KST rubric does not capture variation among this sample of teachers (i.e., in average- and above-average performing schools, who all implement the same curriculum with fidelity). Nevertheless, in examining the instruction of six teachers who reported average numbers of KST practices: two teachers with High-

MKT, two with Medium-MKT, and two with Low-MKT, we saw clear distinctions between the groups in the way that their planned activities were realized in actual classroom instruction.

The instruction and formative assessment practice of teachers with high levels of MKT is generally centered around student understanding: the teachers actively seek to learn how students think and they respond to student understandings. The level of mathematics in these rooms is relatively high, and student engagement is maintained. The teaching in the Medium-MKT classes is less consistent. These teachers want to engage students in mathematics, but do not succeed in doing so for different reasons. The lack of small-group and individual work in these rooms, coupled with mathematically superficial questioning routines, is an obstacle to the teachers learning about student understanding. In the Low-MKT rooms we also see only whole-group instruction and a near total lack of discussion about what students know. There seems to be a great disconnect between the teacher and her students in one class and an equally large disconnect between instruction and assessment in the other.

In one way, our cases provide ample evidence of all that can go awry on the way from MKT to teaching mathematics for understanding. While our teachers' reported KST practices may look similar quantitatively, we saw clear differences among our teachers in their formative assessment practices in mathematics. We saw that Helen, a teacher who scored into the High-MKT group was worried about taking too much time to explore student thinking lest she fall behind in her district's pacing schedule. At the same time, while Helen and Emily both have high levels of MKT, they both are weak in geometry instruction. At the other end of the MKT spectrum, Jenny poses lots of questions in class and encourages all of her students to participate, yet she manages to teach only at a mathematically superficial level.



As researchers, we had the benefit of watching and learning from all of our teachers. This analysis is not intended as a critique of these teachers, but it is meant to illustrate opportunities for instructional improvement. In the end, more than anything, we are convinced that nearly countless stars must align in order for teachers to use interim and formative assessment to teach mathematics for understanding. Fortunately, while the universe may be out of our reach, we do have some very concrete suggestions for supporting teachers in the use of interim and formative assessment data.

First, while the CKT-M is not a criterion referenced test, the great variation in these scores, combined with our interview and observation data indicate that many elementary school teachers could benefit from professional development in mathematics, children's mathematical development, and teaching mathematics in the elementary school. In addition, the large gap in mathematical knowledge for teaching between 3<sup>rd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> grade should be explored further. Currently, most districts offer one-size-fits all professional development to elementary school teachers in mathematics. Our findings do not justify this approach; in fact, they point to the possibility that teaching in the lower grades is associated with lower levels of MKT. While this study cannot speak to the causes behind this phenomenon (principals may assign teachers who are weaker in content to the lower grades; teachers may self-select into these grades; and/or years of teaching in the lower grades may cause teachers to forget the mathematics taught in the higher elementary grades), it is something to consider in future research and professional development planning.

Second, it cannot be assumed that even High-MKT teachers are strong in all areas of mathematics. In fact, many of the participating teachers reported a lack of confidence in or teaching about geometry. Unfortunately, this is the elementary mathematics area in which we know the least about how children develop understandings. Still, this analysis points to the need for researchers and practitioners to

consider potential teaching weaknesses in this domain and to look for other problem spots in teachers' capacity.

Third, we point to the difference between average number of KST practices reported by teachers and the KST and formative assessment practices that were observed in six classrooms as further evidence that quality of instruction needs to be observed directly. More than a decade after the first TIMSS video study showed us *how* instruction differs between classrooms, the most common way that researchers assess instructional quality is still through proxies (such as total instructional time) or through teacher report. While these methods may be sufficient to investigate *what* is taught for *how many minutes*, we argue that they do not capture instructional quality very well. Practitioners tend to be no better at this than researchers, as evidenced by the fact that many administrators assess instructional quality through teachers' lesson plans and not through classroom walk-throughs.

Finally, this analysis pointed to a few additional ways in which teachers could be better supported in their formative assessment practices in mathematics. We must realize that teachers balance many student needs, as well as their own needs, during the course of instruction (Kennedy, 2005). One role for policymakers is to provide a context in which formative assessment needs do not compete with other, more urgent needs. We should reconsider the wisdom in providing teachers with so many activities and so many materials that it is not immediately clear which are appropriate for teaching which concepts. This confusion may lead to teachers choosing the most engaging, or "fun," activities over those that are best suited to address particular student understandings. Or it may lead teachers to search Google for instructional advice. Likewise, the tension between the demands of the pacing guide and the time to explore student thinking should be explicitly addressed. In our interviews, Helen and other teachers were acutely aware of this pressure, yet they did not report seeking advice in

this area, perhaps because adhering to the pacing guide was seen as the most urgent need.

In the final chapter of this report, we offer a brief summary of our findings and additional suggestions for policymakers.

## References

- An, S., Kulm, G., & Wu, Z. (2004). The pedagogical content knowledge of middle school mathematics teachers in China and the U.S.. *Journal of Mathematics Teacher Education*, 7, 145-172.
- Ball, D.L. (1993). With an eye on the mathematical horizon: Dilemmas of teaching elementary school mathematics. *The Elementary School Journal*, 93, 373-397.
- Black, P., & Wiliam, D. (1998). Assessment and classroom learning. *Assessment in Education*, 5(1), 7-75.
- Black, P., & Wiliam, D. (2006). Developing a theory of formative assessment. In J. Gardner (Ed.) *Assessment and Learning*. Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage. (pp. 81-100).
- Borko, H., Eisenhart, M., Brown, C.A., Underhill, R.G., Jones, D., & Agard, P.C. (1992). Learning to teach hard mathematics: Do novice teachers give up too easily? *Journal for Research in Mathematics Education*, 23, 194-222.
- Carpenter, T.P., Fennema, E., Peterson, P.L., & Carey, D.A. (1988). Teachers' pedagogical content knowledge of students' problem solving in elementary arithmetic. *Journal for Research in Mathematics Education*, 19, 385-401.
- Clune, W.H., & White, P.A. (2008). *Policy effectiveness of interim assessments in Providence Public Schools*. Wisconsin Center for Education Research Working Paper No. 2008-10. Madison, WI: WCER.
- Cohen, D.K. (1990). A revolution in one classroom: The case of Mrs. Oublier. *Educational Evaluation and Policy Analysis*, 12, 311-329.
- Fennema, E., & Franke, M.L. (1992). Teachers' knowledge and its impact. In D.A. Grouws (Ed.), *Handbook of research on mathematics: Teaching and learning*. (pp. 147-164). New York: Macmillan.
- Fennema, E. Carpenter, T.P., Franke, M.L., Levi, L., Jacobs, V.R., & Empson, S.B. (1996). A longitudinal study of learning to use children's thinking in mathematics instruction. *Journal for Research in Mathematics Education*, 27, 403-434.
- Heritage, M., & Niemi, D. (2006). Toward a framework for using student mathematical representations as formative assessments. *Educational Assessment*, 11, 265-282.
- Hill, H.C., Schilling, S.G., & D.L. Ball. (2004). Developing measures of teachers' mathematics knowledge for teaching. *The Elementary School Journal*, 105, 11-30.
- Hill, H.C., Rowan, B., & D.L. Ball. (2005). Effects of teachers' mathematical knowledge for teaching on student achievement. *American Educational Research Journal*, 42, 371-406.

- Hill, H.C., Ball, D.L., Blunk, M., Goffney, I.M., & Rowan, B., (2007). Validating the ecological assumption: The relationship of measure scores to classroom teaching and student learning. *Measurement*, 5, 107-118.
- Hill, H.C., Blunk, M.L., Charalambous, C.Y., Lewise, J.M., Phelps, G.C., Sleep, L., & Ball, D.L. (2008). Mathematical knowledge for teaching and the mathematical quality of instruction: An exploratory study. *Cognition and Instruction*, 26, 430-511.
- Kennedy, M. (2005). *Inside Teaching*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press.
- Ma, L. (1999). *Knowing and Teaching Elementary Mathematics*. Mahwah, NJ: Erlbaum.
- National Research Council. (2001). *Knowing what students know: The science and design of educational assessment*. Committee on the Foundations of Assessment. J. Pelligrino, N. Chudowsky, & R. Glaser (Eds.). Washington, DC: National Academy Press.
- Shepard, L. (2000). *The role of classroom assessment in teaching and learning*. CSE Technical Report 517. Los Angeles: CRESST.
- Sherrin, M.G. (2002). When teaching becomes learning. *Cognition and Instruction*, 20, 119-150.
- Shulman, L. S. (1987). Knowledge and teaching: Foundations of the new reform. *Harvard Educational Review*, 57, 1-22.
- Shulman, L.S. (2000). Teacher development: Roles of domain expertise and pedagogical knowledge. *Journal of Applied Developmental Psychology*, 21, 129-135.
- Stecher, B., Le, V-N., Hamilton, L., Ryan, G., Robyn, A., & Lockwood, J.R. (2006). Using structured classroom vignettes to measure instructional practices in mathematics. *Educational Evaluation and Policy Analysis*, 28, 101-130.
- Stigler, J.W., Lee, S-Y., & Stevenson, H.W. (1987). Mathematics classrooms in the Japan, Taiwan, and the United States. *Child Development*, 58, 1272-1285.
- Watson, (2006). Some difficulties in informal assessment in mathematics. *Assessment in Education*, 13, 289-303.
- Yin, R.K. (2009). *Case study research: Designs and methods, Fourth Edition*. Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage.

## CHAPTER 7

### Summary and Policy Implications

In classrooms, schools, and school districts around the country, educators' enthusiasm for interim assessments continues to increase. Companies are responding to this demand with assessments and data management systems designed to help teachers, principals, and district leaders make sense of student data, identify areas of strengths and weaknesses, identify instructional strategies for targeted students, and much more. While formative assessment practices long preceded the No Child Left Behind Act of 2001, this federal legislation upped the ante, contributing to a high-stakes climate in which districts, schools, and teachers are experimenting with a myriad of interim assessments intended to capture students' understanding and knowledge so that instructional action can be taken before a state test is given. More recently, U.S. Secretary of Education Arne Duncan directed that a portion of the Race to the Top funds be used by state consortia to develop new assessment systems, including formative and interim assessments.

Much of the rhetoric around interim assessments claims that such measures will lead to increased student achievement. Supporters argue that interim assessments will provide data on student understanding; teachers' analysis of this data will in turn lead to greater differentiation of instruction and better teaching of content, resulting in improved student learning. Effective use of assessment data assumes that school districts communicate strong expectations for the instructional use of interim assessments; that the assessments themselves generate useful and valid information on student understanding of the tested content and instructionally actionable information; that

teachers and principals know how to interpret and act on the assessment results; and that technology will streamline these processes.

Yet we have few studies of how interim assessments are actually used. Some recent studies surveyed teachers about their use of test data in instruction. Many of these teachers reported that interim test results helped them monitor student progress and identify skill gaps for their students, and led them to modify curriculum and instruction (cf. Christman, et al., 2009; Clune & White, 2008; Stecher, et al., 2008). These studies, however, did not examine how individual teachers actually analyzed and used these data to inform their classroom practice, or the conditions that supported teachers' ability to use interim assessment data to improve instruction.

This exploratory study of how 45 elementary school teachers in a purposive sample of 9 schools in 2 districts used interim assessments in mathematics was designed to address these research gaps. The study framework focused on teachers' use of data in a cycle of instructional improvement; that is, how teachers gather evidence about student learning, interpret that evidence, use evidence to improve instruction, and carry out improved instruction. It also considered the many factors that influence how teachers access, manage, interpret, and act on data. These include district and school policies and practices and organizational norms and routines, as well as educator capacity.

In this final chapter, we summarize the major findings of our study and discuss their implications for educators, policymakers, and researchers.

### **District and School Supports for Assessment Use**

Both Philadelphia and Cumberland adopted policies and created conditions that were designed to support teacher use of interim assessment data for instructional improvement. These included setting strong expectations for data use; generating timely

and accessible analyses of student performance data that could inform instruction; dedicating time to analyze data, plan instruction and re-teach students; and providing instructional support for teachers and students.

**Expectations for use.** The districts established and communicated expectations for the *instructional* use of interim assessment data at all levels of the system. The districts viewed these assessments as “teaching tools” that would support and guide teachers’ instruction. District staff and school leaders (principals in Philadelphia and curriculum specialists in Cumberland) expected teachers to use assessment results to reflect on their instruction, to discuss and share common problems and instructional solutions, and to provide remediation and enrichment during a dedicated period of time following the assessments.

Both districts designed their interim assessments to be part of their overall instructional guidance systems, not as “mini state tests” that mirrored the items in the high-stakes state assessment. The districts enacted curriculum in mathematics aligned to state standards, adopted common programs across schools, developed instructional timelines linked to units in the mathematics program, and aligned interim assessment tasks with content of the district curriculum and materials for each instructional period.

The districts communicated their expectations to principals and teachers through several mechanisms. First, they structured their information management systems in a way that focused the attention of teachers, instructional support staff and, in Philadelphia, their principals on tested skills and learning standards. Philadelphia shaped and reinforced their expectations for analysis of the interim assessment results by mandating the use of a data analysis protocol that asked teachers to identify the weakest skills and concepts for the instructional period and instructional strategies for re-teaching these skills and concepts. Cumberland developed interim assessments at the request of teachers, and teachers participated in their development, creating more of a



“buy-in” for their use. Although test results were not made public in Cumberland, the district required all teachers to enter assessment results into an electronic spreadsheet. The format of the spreadsheet, which highlighted student performance by content sub-areas, generated expectations of when and where teachers should provide additional support to students.

Second, Philadelphia held principals accountable for ensuring that teachers accessed, interpreted, and acted on the results of the interim assessments. Philadelphia principals were required to complete and review data analysis protocols for their schools with their regional superintendents and to share school results with other principals at monthly meetings. Although the intent of these meetings was to generate constructive dialogue about instructional improvement, some educators viewed the public sharing of data as undermining the low-stakes, instructional focus of the interim assessments. In Cumberland, expectations for the use of the interim assessments were communicated through the district’s curriculum and instruction staff, keeping the stakes of the interim tests low and maintaining the emphasis on instructional use.

Finally, principals in our Philadelphia study schools reinforced the district’s expectations for data use by modeling and monitoring teachers’ analysis of the interim assessments. The principals conducted their own analysis of assessment results to identify struggling students; areas of weak skills within a grade level; teachers whose classes might be falling behind those of their grade-level colleagues; and/or subgroup performance. Principals reviewed teachers’ data analysis protocols and they discussed the results of the interim assessments with teachers in grade-group meetings. In some of our study schools, principals looked for evidence of the reported re-teaching strategies in teachers’ lesson plans. District- and school-based curriculum specialists played this role in Cumberland, identifying common problems within grades and across schools and discussing assessment results with teachers.

**Technology and data.** The districts developed *user-friendly instructional management systems* (IMS) that facilitated teachers' analysis of interim assessment data. The IMS in Philadelphia enabled a teacher to view the performance of each student and the entire class on individual test items and by content standard, all with a click of the mouse. The system also displayed each student's incorrect answer choices. The Cumberland IMS was less sophisticated. After teachers entered test results, the system automatically highlighted students who missed more than one test item for a learning standard. While teachers could not conduct item analyses using this IMS, they could easily see how many and which students were possibly weak in a particular learning area. The Philadelphia IMS also provided links to information on how to re-teach a particular standard and practice worksheets for students. Philadelphia provided professional development on its IMS, but the training focused on how to access and use the components of the system ("point and click"), rather than on how to analyze the interim assessment data itself.

Both districts assumed that their interim assessments, which were aligned with instructional units, would provide teachers with valid and actionable information; that is, teachers could diagnose student error and design appropriate re-teaching based on the results of the tests, including an analysis of incorrect answers. An independent examination of interim assessments in both Philadelphia and Cumberland showed, however, that few items in either district's tests provided information on mathematical misunderstandings.

**Time.** Both districts created dedicated time for teachers to discuss assessment results and instructional techniques, to re-teach content and skills to students, and to participate in professional development. Philadelphia created six-week cycles of instruction and assessment: five weeks of instruction (tied to the district's pacing guide) culminating with the interim assessments, and a sixth week of review and/or extended

development of topics. At the end of the sixth week, teachers moved on to the next instructional unit. The cycle was somewhat different in Cumberland, where teachers generally administered the interim assessments, or practice tests, 3 to 5 days prior to giving an end-of-unit test that was part of a student's grade. In both cases, the districts expected teachers (and where available, other support staff) to provide remediation for students in areas of weakness and enrichment in areas of strength during these re-teaching periods. While schools in both Philadelphia and Cumberland created common planning time for teachers in the same grades, and set aside dedicated time for professional development during the school day, student or school issues or district-directed professional development often limited time available for teachers to discuss interim assessment results and common instructional challenges.

**Professional support.** The districts identified two targets for professional support: teachers and students. Each of our Philadelphia schools had a school-based teacher leader (SBTL) whose job was to assist teachers with data analysis and instruction in mathematics. In three schools this was a part-time position, while in two the SBTL was full-time. The SBTLs helped teachers analyze data and locate additional instructional materials, but they had limited time to provide instructional support to teachers. In Philadelphia, teachers occasionally had other adults in their classrooms (generally volunteers or student teachers) to instruct struggling students or work with groups of students, thereby enabling teachers to implement small-group instruction. Many of our Philadelphia teachers made time during lunch hours and before or after school to give students additional support. In contrast, Cumberland had an intensive system of instructional support for teachers and students through a district mathematics coach and full-time school-based elementary curriculum specialists (ECS) who served students as well as faculty. Cumberland schools also had mathematics aides who worked directly with teachers. This staffing facilitated the use of group instruction in the

classroom and provided more intensive remediation to students identified as needing additional help.

### **The Cycle of Assessment and Instruction**

Our findings confirm other reports that teachers are attempting to use interim assessment results for instructional improvement. Analyzing interim assessment results was a universal practice among the teachers in our study, and they understood and generally supported district expectations for their use. At a minimum, all of the teachers had experience looking at printouts of student results, and most were comfortable accessing those results directly using the IMS. In both Philadelphia and Cumberland, teachers in our sample used the data from interim results to identify weaknesses in their classes, in either content areas or individual student performance. We found that teachers in Philadelphia often set thresholds for student performance (a score below which instructional response would be warranted), and these thresholds varied from teacher to teacher. Teachers in Cumberland were much less likely to speak of specific thresholds of performance on the interim assessment. Rather, they were more likely to speak of these results in the context of other information from their formative assessment practice.

Teachers' processes for interpreting interim assessment data with an eye toward instructional planning were influenced by a variety of factors, including their knowledge about specific students' backgrounds or past performance, student performance in relation to their peers, district factors such as the scheduling of interim assessments relative to the pacing guide, or teacher perceptions about which mathematical content was especially challenging for students. Furthermore, the IMS in each district influenced the steps teachers took in analyzing interim assessment results in that the design of the

IMS highlighted areas of weakness in student performance. Teachers were influenced by all of these factors when deciding what to teach and to whom.

In planning for re-teaching time, the most common response among Philadelphia teachers was to revisit content using a combination of whole-group and small-group instruction with a smaller number of teachers adding peer-tutoring to this mix. In Cumberland, the results from the interim assessments were primarily used to inform ongoing flexible grouping based on students' various (mis-)understandings. These different ways of organizing re-teaching may have reflected, to some extent, the types and levels of support available to teachers. Individual remediation during class time was rare among the Philadelphia teachers in our study, due in part to lack of classroom support for practices like conferencing. In Cumberland, the lowest performing students could be referred to the curriculum specialist for learning support. Therefore, while the Cumberland ECS might see the same group of students over time for remediation, grouping within the classrooms could be responsive to student understandings that changed over time.

We were also interested in teachers' understanding of why students respond to mathematical problems in certain ways. When presented with a set of interim assessment items with typical student errors embedded in the responses and asked what the student might be thinking, teachers offered various diagnoses. In Philadelphia, responses tended to initially fall along a procedural-conceptual continuum,<sup>1</sup> with procedural diagnoses being by far the most common. Cumberland teachers' diagnoses, however, tended to range along a symptom-etiology continuum. For example, in light of

---

<sup>1</sup> In the mathematics education literature, procedural knowledge has been largely defined as "how to" and conceptual knowledge has been defined as "why" (Hiebert & Lefevre, 1986). Without joining current debates on the relationship between the two knowledge types (Baroody, Feil, & Johnson, 2007; Rittle-Johnson & Sigler, 1998), we adopt Hiebert and Lefevre's straightforward distinction as our definition for the purposes of this study. Of course, we acknowledge that both knowledge types are necessary for the development of mathematical competence.

student errors on problems involving fractions, teacher responses ranged from symptomatic (e.g., “they tend to isolate either the denominator or the numerator”) to etiological (e.g., “truly do they understand that the denominator has a role here?”). This trend differed from the responses of the Philadelphia teachers, which largely consisted of procedural explanations of student error (e.g., “they added the two numerators together”).

In both districts, many teachers also attributed student errors to other cognitive weaknesses. These included a list of possible causes for student underperformance, including, but not limited to, weak reading ability, difficulty maintaining attention, and low levels of English language proficiency. Finally, teachers in both districts also offered contextual or external diagnoses, according to which student mathematical performance fell short due to factors that were seen to be outside of the teacher’s or school’s realm of influence. These tended to consist of perceived distal causes of the other proximal diagnoses. For example, several teachers mentioned students’ lack of background knowledge as contributing to difficulties in comprehending word problems.

Furthermore, we found that what teachers planned to teach was related to how they diagnosed student error. While we saw variation among teachers’ responses within each district, teachers in Philadelphia largely emphasized re-teaching procedural steps in their instructional planning. In classrooms, we observed that this approach often took the form of teachers reworking examples (often problems from the interim assessments) with either the whole class or with a small group. In Cumberland, many teachers mentioned that part of re-teaching involves re-teaching a mathematical concept; however, we also observed and heard about more procedurally oriented approaches as well. Some Cumberland teachers made a distinction between re-teaching and “completely re-teaching,” where the former might include follow-up lessons or student-worked examples on the board and the latter referred to direct instruction on a concept

or skill that was already taught. This response may be related to the symptom-etiology interpretive continuum in that teachers who understand the etiology of a misunderstanding may be more likely to know when, what, and how to “completely re-teach.” The distinction between reviewing and re-teaching is an important one, as re-teaching that emphasizes “ritualized skills and applications” is unlikely to lead to increased student learning (McMillan, 2010, p. 45). It is important to note that while teachers used the IMS to help with data interpretation, use of the IMS for more complex tasks, such as generating supplemental assessments or identifying curriculum, was far less common among teachers in our study.

### **Interim Assessments in Context**

When we began to look at teachers’ interim assessment use within a broader formative assessment context, a more complicated picture of teacher use emerged. First, we discovered that teachers’ interpretation of interim assessments informed their other types of formative assessment in very particular ways. The most commonly observed patterns showed teachers moving from interpretation of interim assessment data to collection of short-cycle (William & Leahy, 2006), or minute-by-minute, information. For example, several of our teachers questioned students on their responses to individual interim assessment items and then used this information to plan further instruction. This sequence was observed for roughly half (18 of 32) study teachers included in this analysis and served several purposes. Most often, short-cycle practices were used to elicit more information about students’ answers on interim assessment items. Slightly less common (13 of 32 teachers) was the sequencing of interpretation of interim assessment data with collection of information from teacher-developed assessments. Ten teachers reported that, like short-cycle practices, these assessments were used to gather more information about student problem-solving

processes. And, as discussed below, teacher-developed assessments were used to gauge student progress or mastery of re-taught content (post-assessment) or to make pacing decisions.

When we considered teacher practice across assessment types, we found that teachers who focused on conceptual understanding using one type of formative assessment were more likely to do so for all types of assessment. This suggests that analytic or diagnostic capacity underlies effective formative assessment, regardless of whether those assessments are embedded within instruction, developed by teachers, or externally designed.

We then considered the different ways in which teachers respond instructionally to formative assessment information. Nearly all of the teachers acted on formative assessment information with organizational strategies (identifying what content to re-teach and to which students), with roughly half (17 of 32 teachers) using it primarily or only in this way. For these teachers, formative assessment information was used to determine: what content to re-teach; which students need additional support; whether and how students should be grouped during re-teaching; and when to move on to the next concept or topic. About half of the teachers in our sample also employed instructional change strategies—modifications in how they intended to re-teach specific content or students—in response to formative assessment information. Many of these teachers simply opted for teaching content “a different way,” or made greater use of manipulatives in the hope that an alternate presentation might help students to grasp material with which they had struggled. While the use of multiple representations is an important part of mathematical development, teachers’ use of these approaches did not seem to depend on the content being taught, or even the errors that were made but rather, the belief that variety of presentation, or exposure to multiple representations, is beneficial to learning.



Teachers who assessed for conceptual understanding were far more likely to employ instructional change strategies than those who did not. Examples of these strategies included use of additional representations or models of mathematical concepts (e.g., the introduction of arrays for multiplication or set models for fractions) and connecting students' prior knowledge to current learning goals (e.g., relating algorithms for double-digit subtraction to triple-digit subtraction). While we cannot say for certain why this might be the case, we can hypothesize that assessing students' mathematical understanding (and not simply success or failure with procedures) affords teachers better opportunities to assess students' learning needs. Many times, these needs are inconsistent with past instructional approaches. It is also possible that teachers who are able to assess for conceptual understanding are also more likely to have the capacity to respond with a varied instructional repertoire. While the following section of this chapter will begin to address teacher capacity for formative assessment practice, we believe that further research into this relationship is vital to developing effective supports for formative assessment.

In sum, there was considerable evidence that interim assessments structure and guide other types of formative assessment. In themselves, interim assessments appear limited in their capacity to inform teachers about students' thinking or problem solving, but they give direction to short-cycle and teacher-developed assessments that may be better suited to that purpose. Furthermore, while it is clear that teachers interpret and act on the information generated through formative assessment of all types, those interpretations do not always lead to instructional change.

### **Teacher Capacity**

We found substantial variation in the ways teachers use interim assessment results and in their instructional response to formative assessment information more

generally. These findings hint at a possible underlying capacity to make sense of students' mathematical understandings and to respond to such with appropriate instruction. Previous research has indicated that teachers' mathematical knowledge for teaching (MKT) explains variation in instructional quality in mathematics (Hill, et al., 2008). In our study, we examined the relationship between MKT, defined as what mathematical knowledge teachers need to help children learn mathematics (Hill, et al., 2004), and teachers' formative assessment practices in the classroom.

Our first finding confirmed that, even among our sample of teachers from average and above-average performing schools, there is great variation in teachers' MKT. While Cumberland teachers had higher MKT on average than Philadelphia teachers, we also saw great variation within each district with substantial overlap in the MKT scores of Philadelphia and Cumberland teachers. We also saw great variation in MKT within schools in both districts.

Our second finding was surprising: there was greater difference in MKT between 3<sup>rd</sup>- and 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teachers than between Philadelphia and Cumberland teachers. Teachers scoring at the 75<sup>th</sup> percentile among 3<sup>rd</sup>-grade teachers demonstrated weaker mathematical knowledge for teaching than those scoring at the 25<sup>th</sup> percentile of 5<sup>th</sup>-grade teachers. While we may expect, for various reasons, higher grade teachers to have greater MKT than lower grade teachers, we did not expect this difference to be so large.

In spite of great differences in MKT among the teachers in our sample, we found no differences between High-, Medium-, and Low-MKT groups in their reported approaches to learning about students' mathematical understanding. Specifically, teachers in the Low-, Medium-, and High-MKT groups reported the same number of techniques and approaches designed to learn more about how their students think about mathematics, or ways of "knowing student thinking" (KST). In addition, teachers in the

three groups reported the same mix of these activities (as adapted from An, Kulm, & Wu, 2004); they divided their reported activities similarly between: addressing student misunderstandings, building on students' mathematical understanding, engaging students in mathematics, and promoting students' mathematical thinking.

Although MKT did not affect the number and type of classroom activities that teachers reported, we hypothesized that MKT would impact the quality of classroom formative assessment practice in mathematics. We conducted an in-depth examination of six teachers who had reported an average number of KST practices: two with High MKT; two with Medium MKT; and two with Low MKT. We found that the instruction and formative assessment practice of teachers with high levels of MKT was generally centered around student understanding: the teachers actively sought to learn how students think and they responded to student understandings. The level of mathematics in these rooms was relatively high, and student engagement was maintained. The teaching in the Medium-MKT classes was less consistent. These teachers seemed to want to engage students in mathematics, but appeared to be less successful in doing so than the High-MKT teachers. The lack of small-group and individual student work in these rooms, coupled with mathematically superficial questioning routines, was an obstacle to learning about student understanding. In the Low-MKT rooms we also saw only whole-group instruction and a near total lack of discussion about what students know. While these findings are based on data from only six teachers, they allow us to explore possible relationships between MKT and teachers' formative assessment practice in mathematics.

### **Implications for Policy and Research**

Research literature about the impact of interim assessments on student learning is at best inconclusive. Optimism about its potential largely derives from research on

short-cycle formative assessment, which has been shown to improve both instruction and student learning. The critical question for policymakers, then, is whether interim assessments can be used formatively. Put another way, can teachers use interim assessment data to make instructional changes that are likely to improve student achievement?

Our study showed that interim assessments are useful but not sufficient to inform instructional improvement. When linked directly to a district's curriculum, interim assessments helped teachers make decisions about what content to re-teach and to whom by identifying areas in which specific students or the class as a whole were performing poorly. Where resources were available, interim assessments also allowed teachers to help students in need of additional, individualized supports.

Use of interim assessments for these purposes was facilitated by several district and school factors, including alignment of interim assessment content with standards and curriculum; expectations that interim assessment results would be used to inform instruction; a quality and accessible IMS that focused teachers' attention on content as well as on items; time to re-teach content and skills to students; and instructional supports for struggling students and professional supports for teachers in data analysis and instruction. School leadership and a culture of data use were also critical factors in supporting teachers' use of data.

We found little evidence, however, that the interim assessments we studied helped teachers develop a deeper understanding of students' mathematical learning—a precursor to instructional improvement. Most items in the assessments did not provide actionable information on students' misunderstandings. In addition, teachers' capacity to interpret assessment data played a major role in how they used the results of interim, and even formative, assessment. Many teachers focused on procedural rather than conceptual sources of student errors on test items, diagnoses that appeared to inform

their instructional planning during re-teaching. Teachers who assessed for conceptual understanding were more likely to use instructional change strategies than those who did not. Teachers' mathematical knowledge for teaching also appeared to contribute to teachers' instructional and assessment practices.

The findings from our study, along with those from related research on formative assessment and data-driven decision making, lead us to make the following recommendations about the design of assessment systems, supporting the use of interim assessments, and future research.

**Focus, align and inform.** The design of interim assessments must reflect their intended use. While this study focused on the ways in which teachers used interim assessments formatively (i.e., to change instruction), interim assessments can also have predictive and/or evaluative purposes. Assessments should be chosen to serve a single purpose. If interim assessments are to be used formatively, they must be designed for instructional purposes. This may mean using other tests to meet predictive or evaluative goals. Assessments designed for instructional purposes must be closely aligned with district curriculum as well as district and state standards. This principle applies not only to the constructs that are assessed and the formats of the test, but to any supplemental components of the assessment. For example, recommended instructional strategies need to align to the instructional approach of the curriculum. Similarly, districts need to verify claims that multiple-choice item distractors carry instructionally useful information. Mathematics items should be written so that distractors represent common errors in both procedure and conceptual understanding.

**Support teachers and students.** Even if interim assessments are focused, aligned with curriculum, and of high quality, their impact on teaching and learning depends on how their adoption and use is supported at the district and school level. District and school leaders need to communicate consistent and clear messages about

the purpose and use of interim assessment. School leaders should model effective data use for teachers and other support staff and should allocate school-level resources to support interim assessment use for instructional purposes.

District IMS must return interim assessment data to teachers in a manner that is both timely and accessible; teachers must in turn be trained to use the IMS to its full capabilities. The goal should be to have teachers invest their time in interpreting results and planning instruction rather than navigating the IMS or entering data. Another critical factor is time. Whether highly structured or flexible, pacing schedules must allow time for re-teaching to occur. Additionally, teachers should have regular time in their schedules to analyze interim assessment results and discuss potential instructional responses.

While a major goal of interim assessment is to improve classroom instruction, our findings also suggest that a secondary use of such assessments may be to identify students in need of additional support, such as added instructional time or tutoring. Schools that already have these resources in place should consider using interim assessments (together with teacher input) to identify students in need of support. Where such supports are limited, schools should consider how to best respond to individual students who continue to struggle. This is an urgent issue given the multiple demands placed on teachers during regularly scheduled instructional time.

**Build instructional capacity.** Building a high-quality assessment system that is supported at the district and school levels is necessary for teachers to access, analyze and discuss data. How well teachers use such data in the classroom, however, reflects their capacity to assess and teach for mathematical understanding. Teachers who assess for conceptual understanding do so across multiple test formats, and appear to be more apt to enact instructional change strategies than those who pay attention to students' procedural skills alone. Likewise, formative assessment, as a process, is heavily dependent on teacher capacity.

When looking to increase teacher capacity to use data for instructional improvement, districts and schools should consider that teachers need more professional development and support on interpreting data (e.g., diagnosing student error) and on connecting this evidence to specific instructional approaches and strategies. Part of using evidence of student learning to improve instruction is knowing how mathematical understanding develops and how to support students' progress toward a learning goal. Thus, in mathematics, professional development for teachers should focus as well on teacher content knowledge, developing teachers' instructional repertoires, and capacity to assess for students' mathematical learning. Professional development for interim assessment use should go beyond using "point and click" to locate and organize data and should emphasize analysis of student results in the context of standards and curriculum. Likewise, analysis should incorporate information from other types of assessment (e.g., in-class student work, teacher observation, etc.).

The curriculum must be designed to allow for integration of assessment information from multiple sources and provide guidance for instructional response. In some cases, the potential for this opportunity lies within the current curriculum; for example, the program used by our study districts offers multiple types of assessment embedded within the curriculum as well as instructional suggestions for remediation and enrichment built into every lesson. In other cases, more appropriate programs or supplemental materials may need to be adopted. In addition, tools are being developed to enable the connection between interpretation and action; for example, newer technology platforms aim to link information gleaned from assessments with potential instructional responses.

However, adopting the right curriculum and tools are not, in themselves, sufficient to enable teachers to adjust instruction in response to assessment results. An extended research base supports the value of regular, facilitated teachers' analysis of

student work to inform instructional decision-making. One such model features groups of teachers examining student work in collaboration with a content area expert (e.g., mathematics coach or curriculum specialist) on a regular basis throughout the school year. Teachers return to their classrooms with a list of possible instructional strategies developed by the group. The next meeting begins with teachers' reporting on the success and challenges of implementing instructional change. This information, along with new student work, forms the basis for the next discussion. It is this kind of ongoing, supported capacity-building that gives teachers the best chance at turning assessment results into increased student learning.

**Research implications.** This was an exploratory study focused on how teachers actually interpret and act on data from interim assessments. Below we make suggestions for further developing the field of research on interim assessments.

First, we see a need to develop a more comprehensive body of research that focuses on actual assessment use. We believe that the most potential lies in examining assessment use within particular content areas (e.g., reading, writing, mathematics, science, etc.). In this way, we can identify trends and relationships that exist within content areas as well as others that may apply more generally (e.g., the importance of timeliness of assessment results). Likewise, the role of teacher capacity for teaching and assessing within particular content areas is an important variable to consider when researching teacher assessment use.

Second, there needs to be research on the quality of data generated by interim assessments. This is a severely neglected area of research, yet poor data precludes effective data use. Claims about the validity of interim assessment results for instructional use need to be investigated as a matter of course.

Finally, research on assessment should examine interim assessment use in the context of the broader system of assessment. Current research tends to focus on



individual assessments and not on the relationship among assessments. There is a need to examine the degree to which assessments of different types inform each other. For example, do teachers scaffold the information received from different assessments? To what degree do the characteristics of these assessments influence teacher use? Answering these questions necessitates observing the instruction that is part of the assessment cycle.

## References

- An, S., Kulm, G., & Wu, Z. (2004). The pedagogical content knowledge of middle school mathematics teachers in China and the U.S. *Journal of Mathematics Teacher Education*, 7, 145-172.
- Baroody, A.J., Feil, Y., & Johnson, A.R. (2007). An alternative reconceptualization of conceptual and procedural knowledge. *Journal for Research in Mathematics Education*, 38, 115-131.
- Christman, J., Neild, R., Bulkley, K., Blanc, S., Liu, R., Mitchell, C., & Travers, E. (2009). *Making the most of interim assessment data. Lessons from Philadelphia*. Philadelphia, PA: Research for Action.
- Clune, W. H., & White, P. A. (2008). *Policy effectiveness of interim assessments in Providence public schools* (WCER Working Paper No. 2008-10). Madison, WI: University of Wisconsin-Madison, Wisconsin Center for Education Research.
- Hiebert, J., & Lefevre, P. (1986). Conceptual and procedural knowledge in mathematics: An introductory analysis. In J. Hiebert (Ed.), *Conceptual and procedural knowledge: The case of mathematics*. Hillsdale, NJ: Erlbaum. (pp. 1-27).
- Hill, H.C., Schilling, S.G., & Ball, D.L. (2004). Developing measures of teachers' mathematics knowledge for teaching. *The Elementary School Journal*, 105, 11-30.
- Hill, H.C., Blunk, M.L., Charalambous, C.Y., Lewise, J.M., Phelps, G.C., Sleep, L., & Ball, D.L. (2008). Mathematical knowledge for teaching and the mathematical quality of instruction: An exploratory study. *Cognition and Instruction*, 26, 430-511.
- McMillan, J.H. (2010). The practical implications of educational aims and contexts for formative assessment. In H.L. Andrade & G.J. Cizek (Eds.). *Handbook of formative assessment*. New York: Routledge. (pp. 41-58).
- Rittle-Johnson, B., & Siegler, R.S. (1998). The relation between conceptual and procedural knowledge in learning mathematics: A review. In C. Donlan (Ed.), *The development of mathematical skill*. Hove, UK: Psychology Press. (pp. 75-110)
- Stecher, B., Epstein, S., Hamilton, L. S., Marsh, J. A., Robyn, A., McCombs, J. S., Russell, J., & Naftel, S. (2008). *Pain and gain: Implementing No Child Left Behind in three states, 2004-2006*. Santa Monica, CA: RAND.
- William, D., & Leahy, S. (April, 2006). *A theoretical foundation for formative assessment*. Paper presented at the American Educational Research Association annual meeting, San Francisco, CA.

## **Nondiscrimination Statement**

The University of Pennsylvania values diversity and seeks talented students, faculty and staff from diverse backgrounds. The University of Pennsylvania does not discriminate on the basis of race, color, sex, sexual orientation, gender identity, religion, creed, national or ethnic origin, citizenship status, age, disability, veteran status or any other legally protected class status in the administration of its admissions, financial aid, educational or athletic programs, or other University-administered programs or in its employment practices. Questions or complaints regarding this policy should be directed to the Executive Director of the Office of Affirmative Action and Equal Opportunity Programs, Sansom Place East, 3600 Chestnut Street, Suite 228, Philadelphia, PA 19104-6106; or (215) 898-6993 (Voice) or (215) 898-7803 (TDD).